

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY



111 557

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY

INTRODUCTION

This is the fifth of a series of indexes which finally will appear as Volume 150 of THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM. Volumes sixty-nine through one hundred and eight are here included in one cumulated index. Interim indexes will be issued as the encyclopedia progresses and a final cumulative index will appear as Volume 150 of the series.

The arrangement of this index is alphabetico-specific; that is, the whole is arranged in one alphabetic order, and the entries are always made as specific as possible. The user, therefore, should always use a "dictionary" approach in seeking information. For examples, discussion of Baptism will be found directly under Baptism and not under Sacraments; individual Church Fathers are entered under their names and are not collected under the heading Fathers of the Church. Volume is separated from page(s) by a colon: inclusive paging is always given when a discussion goes beyond one page—this is indicated by a hyphen, thus: 6:20-22.

Cross references are used to connect related headings. *See also* references are always made from general to particular, not vice versa. Reading the modifications under the heading may also suggest related material. In order to make the final index as serviceable as possible, librarians and other users of the index are asked to make suggestions and criticisms. Comments on the adequacy of the cross references and on the possible use of "form" subject headings will be especially welcome.

—JOSEPH W. SPRUG
Index Editor



Edited by HENRI DANIEL-ROPS of the Académie Française

*General Editor of the English Language Edition:
LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD*

*American Consulting Editor and Chief of Consultants:
CELESTINE LUKE, F.S.C., S.T.D., of Manhattan College*

“A NEW means of conveying religious culture today . . . one which should bring Catholics much spiritual joy.”

—L’OSSERVATORE ROMANO

“All librarians will be interested in this monumental work . . . and there should be a copy of it in every rectory and parish.”

—THE CATHOLIC REVIEW SERVICE

“. . . an auspicious feat in Catholic publishing . . . a source of understanding and inspiration for all intelligent readers.”

—AMERICA

“All these books are useful and interesting for information and reference . . . they are very well written.”

—THE CATHOLIC NEWS, N. Y.

“School, college, and parish libraries will probably want to subscribe to this series . . . a way of acquiring a large measure of Christian culture.”—D. Bernard Theall, O.S.B., NC FEATURES

“. . . a new kind of encyclopedia. This monumental work has taken on the task of confronting the ancient Faith with the full scope of modern research in every field of knowledge.”

—THE SIGN

“. . . exceptional stature and value . . . excellently printed and bound . . . a series not only instructive but handsome as well.”

—THE CATHOLIC TRANSCRIPT

“. . . more for the average reader, and answers virtually all of the questions that are likely to occur to him, but, if one is to judge from the first volumes, will most probably succeed in interesting his learned colleagues as well.”—THE BOSTON PILOT

“An enterprise of great scope in the intellectual and spiritual life of contemporary Catholicism.”

—THE SATURDAY REVIEW

“This series is such that, having nourished the intelligence, it will also move the heart, and lead its readers to prayer.”

—C. C. MARTINDALE, S.J.

ABAILLARD, PIERRE, 1079-1142
communion of saints, 26:26
ABBOTS
Bernard of Clairvaux to, 98:64-65
ABORTION
economic development, 106:117
Japan, 132:45
moral aspects, 132:43
ABREACTION
psychoanalysis, 93:87
creator, 11:55-58
ABSOLUTE, The
demand for, 35:19-21, 48-53
creator of the world, 11:27
experience, 35:51-52
metaphysical problem, 19:98
metaphysics and, 35:136
oneness, 11:31
reason and creation, 19:25-27
social ethics, 34:93-94
thought and, 35:23
transcendence, 19:91
values, 35:76
the word, 35:49n
world and, 11:25-26
ABSOLUTISM
development; French Revolution, 91:110
moral, 91:127
political, 91:112-113
ACTION
Blondel's philosophy, 35:18-19
ACTION FRANCAISE
condemnation, 89:102
ACTIVE LIFE
Gospel teaching, 69:44
ACTS OF JOHN
Last Supper; hymn, 125:18-19
ACTS OF THE APOSTLES
Gospel before the Gospels, 67:102-109
Gospel story of Jesus and, 67:104-108
primitive catechesis, 67:105
references
Acts 1.14---45:15
Acts 2.17---95:29
Acts 2.30-31---24:19
Acts 2.38-40---48:57
Acts 2.42-47---105:32
Acts 3.16---67:103
Acts 4.32-37---105:33
Acts 9.3-9---98:27
Acts 10.13-15, 28-29---14:45
Acts 10.34---95:29
Acts 10.37-43---67:9
Acts 10.38---105:29
Acts 15.7-12---98:30
Acts 15.13-21---98:30
Acts 15.23-29---98:31
Acts 15.28-29---48:105
Acts 18.1-3---14:37
AD LUCEM (organization)
lay missioners, 100:56

ADAM
king of creation, 19:50
ADAM AND EVE
Gnosticism, 11:113
happiness, 25:44
immortality, 25:42
impeccability, 25:43
Nazarene teaching, 139:116
ADLER, ALFRED, 1870-1937
on personality, 93:25
ADO of Sens (Abp, d. 875)
Martyrology, 109:60, 61
ADOLESCENCE
divided loyalty, 93:108
masturbation, 93:68
period of growth, 93:107-108
responsibility, 93:117
sexual activity, 93:109
ADRIAN I, POPE (d. 795)
charities, 105:96
ADRIAN VI, POPE 1459-1523
(elected 1522)
Council of Trent, 78:118
ADULTERY
biblical teaching, 69:35
Gospel teaching, 69:42
ADVENTISM; ADVENTISTS
acceptance, 139:73
branches, 139:66-68
end of the world, 139:74
founder, 139:55
pentecostal groups, 139:68
perfectionist groups, 139:68
Reformation Movement, 139:67
return of Christ, 139:56-59
sects akin to, 139:68
Tabernacle Movement, 139:67
Weissenberg Movement, 139:71
AELRED, SAINT, 1109?-1166
Mariology, 45:46
Mirror of Charity, 40:54
spirituality, 40:53-56
AERONAUTICS
international aspects, 95:14
military, 131:9
AESCHYLUS
Greek religion, 142:61-62
AESTHETICS
science and beauty, 130:135-137
AFRICA
awakening civilization, 100:125
Bandoeng Conference, 100:125
new nations, 106:66
AFRICAN MISSIONS OF LYONS
(see SOCIETY OF AFRICAN MISSIONS)
AFTER-LIFE (see FUTURE LIFE)
AGAGIANIAN, GREGORY PETER XV,
Cardinal, 1895-
missions, 102:115

AGAPE
meaning, 105:27
AGED
gerocomium, 105:65
AGNES OF JESUS, Mother, 1602-1634
stigmatization, 57:25
AGNOSTICISM
philosophy and, 130:66
religion of feeling and, 130:65-72
AGONY IN THE GARDEN
(see under JESUS CHRIST)
AGRICULTURE
India and Japan, 132:60
Mater et Magistra, 132:128-130
mechanical aids, 132:72-74
produce; comparison of yields,
132:58-59
progress in production, 132:57
revolution necessary and possible,
132:59-60
seeds, improvement of, 132:70-72
socio-political aspects, 132:79-80
technical improvement, 132:61-74
AKATHISTOS HYMN
Eastern liturgy, 135:40-41
Eastern piety, 135:79
Mariology, 45:31-32
ALAIN
Sartre and, 91:76
ALASTRUEY SANCHEZ, GREGORIO
on redemption, 25:96
ALBERT the GREAT, SAINT, 1193-1280
communion of saints, 26:27
Mariology, 45:50-51
ALCOHOLICS ANONYMOUS
program; 12 steps, 93:84-85
ALCOHOLISM
addiction, 93:80
development of addiction, 93:81
disease, 93:79
disintegrating personality, 93:81
hospital treatment, 93:83
incidence, 93:79
mission work, 100:68-69
responsibility, 93:82
social effects, 93:83
types, 93:79-80
ALCUIN, 735-804
Sacramentary, 109:20
ALDHELM, SAINT
church music, 125:57
ALEXANDER VI, POPE, 1431-1503
(elected 1492)
(formerly BORGIA, Rodrigo,
Cardinal, q.v.)
administrator, 78:30
Borgias, 78:30-31
election and pontificate, 78:29-32
penitence, 78:31
Savonarola and, 78:35-38

ALEXANDER VII, POPE, 1599-1667
missions, 100:13
ALEXANDER AKIMETES, SAINT,
5th century
monasticism, 135:65
ALEXANDER the GREAT, 356-323 B.C.
Greek religion, 142:74
ALEXANDER of HALES (d. 1245)
communion of saints, 26:27
ALEXANDER, NOEL, O.P., 1639-1724
communion of saints, 26:31-32
ALEXANDRIA
early art, 121:14
ALEXANDRIAN SCHOOL
Christology, 24:39
Gospel development, 69:100
Theotokos, 45:26
ALL SAINTS' DAY
communion of saints, 26:151
ALMA REDEMPTORIS MATER
Mariam antiphon, 45:55
ALMSGIVING
Benedictine almoner, 105:88
biblical teaching, 69:35
charity and, 34:131, 105:45
communion of saints, 26:127
Gelasius, Pope, 105:77
Leo the Great on, 105:76
ALPHONSUS LIGUORI, SAINT,
1696-1787
Mariology, 45:75-76
role, 98:125
ALTARS
relics (see under RELICS)
AMADEUS of Lausanne (d. 1159)
Mariology, 45:46
AMALARIIUS of Metz, ca. 780-851
divine office, 109:32
AMBROSE, SAINT (Bp of Milan),
340-397
Ambrosian rite and, 111:28
church history, 98:105
eternity of the world, 11:69-70
Gospel commentaries, 69:103
hymns, 125:36
Mary and Eve, 45:20
poor relief, 105:13
psalmody, 125:28-29
Theodosius and, 89:25
AMBROSIAN CHANT
description, 125:49
AMBROSIAN RITE
Gallican liturgy and, 111:28
history
Charles Borromeo, 111:29
Milan, 111:27
liturgical year, 111:35-36
order of Mass, 111:30-34
origins and history, 111:27-30
AMNESIA
responsibility, 93:121

AMOS, THE PROPHET
Hesiod and, 142:44
AMOS, BOOK OF
references
Am 5:21-27---105:17

ANABAPTISTS
Luther and, 78:68
mysticism, 78:104

ANANIAS AND SAPHIRA
Satan and, 43:22
sin of, 105:33

ANARCHISM
individualistic, 34:77-78

ANATOMY, HUMAN
early works, 105:114

ANAXIMANDER
Greek religion, 142:45

ANCEL, ALFRED, Bp
Gospels and, 69:142

ANCELLE E OBLATE DEL CUORE
DI GESU
secular institute, 87:64

ANDRIANI, MARIA ROSA, 1790-
stigmatic, 57:60

ANERIO, FELICE, ca. 1564-1614
church music, 125:112

ANGELA of Foligno, Blessed, 1250-1309
inedia, 57:59

ANGELA MERICI, SAINT, 1474-1540
founder, 78:111-112
secular institutes and, 87:51-52

ANGELICALS
apostolate, 105:162

ANGELINES
secular Ursulines, 87:53

ANGELIS, CLAUDIA DE, 1675-1715
stigmatist, 57:50

ANGELISM
social error, 34:121

ANGELS
Church and, 26:85-88
cultus, 26:86
Gospel teaching, 69:65n
infused knowledge, 24:168
liturgy, 26:86
peccability, 25:43n

ANGELUS (prayer)
history, 45:57-58
origin, 78:17

ANGER
love and, 69:48

ANGLICAN ORDERS
invalidity; declaration, 78:90
Leo XIII, 138:86
reunion, factor in, 138:85

ANIMALS
dreams, 131:71
drinking behavior, 131:12
Francis of Assisi, 98:76-77
learning, 131:79
perceptions, 131:69, 74

purposive behavior, 131:89
societies, 34:9
souls, 11:110
training, 131:76

ANIMISM
Judaism, 11:24
Origen, 11:83
psychoanalysis, 43:117

ANNE OF THE ASSUMPTION (d. 1660)
stigmata, 57:50

ANNULMENT OF MARRIAGE
(see MARRIAGE: annulment)

ANNUNCIATION, FEAST OF THE
history, 45:34

ANSBERT, SAINT, 7th century
charities, 105:89

ANSELM, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury),
1033-1109
ontological argument, 15:45-48; 91:21n

ANSKAR, SAINT (d. 865)
role, 98:108

ANTHONY ZACCARIA, SAINT,
1502-1539
founder, 105:144

ANTHROPOCENTRISM
humanism, 91:90-91
science and, 91:96
in science and politics, 91:92

ANTHROPOLOGY
Christian, 11:74-118, 119
Incarnation and, 11:35
man and animal, 11:109-110
Platonic, criticism of, 11:74-79

ANTI-CATHOLICISM
France, 19th century, 89:101
United States, 89:76

ANTI-CLERICALISM
counter-reformation period, 87:50

ANTIOCH
patriarchate; bishoprics, 121:56

ANTIOCH, COUNCIL OF, 325
on creation, 11:62

ANTIOCHIAN SCHOOL
Christology, 24:41
Gospel development, 69:100
Theotokos, 45:26

ANTIPHONS
Antiphonale Romanum, 125:35
Marian, 45:55-56; 125:78
Marian; 13th century, 109:43

ANTI-SEMITISM
Christian world and, 73:25
excommunication for, 105:134

ANXIETY
forbidden to the Christian, 14:58
modern civilization, 91:121, 122
neuroses, 93:44

APARTHEID (see SEGREGATION)

APHRODITE
goddess, 142:30-31

APOCALYPSE, BOOK OF
references
 Ap 6:10-11---26:150
 Ap 12---45:15, 23

APOCRYPHAL BOOKS (N.T.)
 gospels and art, 121:102
 gospels as *deliramenta*, 67:40

APOLLINARIANISM
 Nestorius and, 24:39

APOLLINARIS, of Laodicea (*d.ca.* 390)
 Christological error, 24:35
 flesh (the word), 24:27

APOLLO
 Greek god, 142:26-27, 131
 legislator, 142:55
 patron of divination, 142:54

APOLOGETICS
 anti-religious scientific apologetics,
 130:11-15
 cosmology and, 130:124
 early Christian centuries, 24:66
 philosophy and science, 130:97
 scientific "proofs" of religion,
 130:91-107

APOLOGIAE
 liturgical history, 109:22-23

APOLOGISTS
 church history, 98:104

APOPHATISM
 definition, 135:137n

APOSTLES
 authority in teaching, 89:12
 first members of the Church, 48:49
 mission, 83:17-18
 mission of love, 105:31
 recruiting, 14:34
 "Whom do you say," 138:106

APOSTLES' CREED
 communion of saints, 26:15-17
 Protestant regard for, 26:41
 Trinitarian in construction, 26:20

APOSTOLATE
 Christ's precept, 83:55-56
 communion with the Church, 26:125
 lay Christians, 83:56
 motivation, 56:130
 Peyriguère on, 102:148
 premissionary, 102:146-152
 Suhard, 102:7
 Trinity as origin, 83:52

APOSTOLIC DELEGATE
 diplomatic relations, papal, 100:44-45

APOSTOLIC SECTS (see SECTS)

APOSTOLIC SUCCESSION
 Christ's teaching, 48:106

APOSTOLICITY OF THE CHURCH
 Christian unity, 138:119

APPARITIONS
 bodily transporting, 43:112
 diabolic, 43:111

ARCHIMEDES
 achievements, 14:54

ARCHITECTS
 Renaissance, 78:55

ARCHITECTURE
 Carolingian, 121:164
 Roman, 121:113

ARES
 god, 142:29

ARIANISM
 creation and generation, 11:61-64
 Gnosticism and, 24:34
 history of Christological error,
 24:33-36
 incarnation; creation, 19:101-102
 Sirmium, Council of, 89:23

ARISTIDES
 on creation, 11:40

ARISTOPHANES
 Greek religion, 142:64-65

ARISTOTLE
 eternity of the world, 19:101
 ethics (Bossuet), 69:131
 Greek religion, 142:70
 matter, 11:46
 Orphic beliefs, 11:11
 on the Pythagoreans, 14:53
 science, 130:20
 scientific realism, 130:45
 soul; theory, 11:11

ARMAMENTS
 expenditure for, 132:118

ARNOBIUS Afer
 on the soul, 11:78-79
 thought of, 69:100

ARNOLD (Abbot of Bonneval,
 d.ca. 1156)
 Mariology, 45:47

ART
 biblical pictures, 121:16-18
 Byzantine, 121:113
 Greco-Roman inheritance, 121:114
 Persian influence, 121:114
 Carolingian, 121:164-184
 catacombs, 121:7-34
 Celtic Christian art, 121:162-163
 Christian
 anti-materialism, 121:32
 apocrypha, 121:102
 bibliography, 121:187-188
 earliest period, 121:29-34
 Logos on the Cross, 121:103-112
 migrations, period of, 121:154-163
 mission countries, 100:59
 mystery and cult pictures,
 121:138-153
 Nola, 121:138
 oldest theme, 121:91
 orante, 121:23-24
 origins, 121:11

realism, 121:33
Rhenish Franks, 121:161
Roman emperors as source, 121:98
San Apollinare in Classe, 121:141
San Aquilino, 121:140
S. Pudenziana, 121:139
SS. Cosma e Damiano, 121:140
shepherd, 121:21-23
themes, 4th century, 121:95
early church, 121:7
East and West, 121:31
forbidden images, 121:8
Frankish, 121:158-162
history
 German tribes, 121:156
instrumental cause, 24:154-155
liturgy and (see LITURGY AND ART)
Lombard, 121:157
meal pictures, 121:19-20
medieval history, 121:154
religious
 liturgy and symbol, 135:55
secularism, 102:74
serving the Christian idea, 100:60
themes, 121:16
ART OBJECTS
 Maximian's throne, 121:137
 pilgrims to the Holy Land, 121:155
ARTEFACT (see CYBERNETICS)
ARTEMIS
 goddess, 142:27-28
ARTISTS
 Renaissance, 78:56
ASCETICISM
 baptism and life, 56:97
 Cross-centered, 135:68
 Jewish spirituality, 73:75
 martyrdom and, 87:28
 motivation, 56:94
 passionless, 135:68
ASCLEPIUS
 cult of, 142:63-64
ASSEMBLIES OF GOD
 Pentecostal Movement, 139:103
ASSEMBLY
 social concept, 34:32
ASSOCIATION
 social concept, 34:29-30
ASSOCIATION IN JESUS CHRIST
 sect, 139:70
ASSUMPTION, The
 Christian unity, 138:53
 definition, 45:90-92
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:98
 history of doctrine
 middle ages, 45:42
ASSUMPTION, FEAST OF THE
 history, 45:33-34
ASTROLOGY
 Greek religion, 142:82-83

ASTRONOMY
 science; development, 14:89-90
ASTROPHYSICS
 development, 14:111
ATHANASIUS, SAINT (Patriarch of Alexandria, d. 373)
 Apollinarianism, 24:36
 Christology, 24:39
 Church and Incarnation, 135:27
 on creation, 11:53
 creation and Arianism, 11:62, 63
 Gospel development, 69:101
 on the hypostatic union, 24:118-119
 importance, 98:105
 Incarnation; purpose, 24:109-110
 pre-eminence of the Word, 24:40
 Tyre, Council of, 89:22-23
ATHEISM
 absurdity of the world, 130:35-38
 aggressive anti-theists, 56:41
 aristocratic, 91:56-65
 belief; weakness of man, 91:51
 bibliography, 91:155-156
 cause of, 91:19
 certitude, 130:65
 characteristics of God rejected, 56:42-44
 Christian civilization and, 91:86-87
 civilization and, 102:78-85
 communism (see under COMMUNISM)
 contemporary, 55:40-44
 contradicting systems, 91:79
 contradiction at heart of, 91:12
 desire that God not exist, 91:126
 the divine remains, 91:54
 evidence used against God, 91:20
 evil and, 91:146, 147
 existence of, 91:18
 faith, perfect, and, 91:153
 faith, test of, 91:143-144
 forgetting God, 91:130
 God as symbol, 91:53
 God ethically impossible, 91:27
 Hegel; death of God, 91:42
 Hegel's philosophy, 91:12
 heroism, 91:8
 humanism, modern, 91:30-35
 idea of God, existence of, 91:49
 immanence, principle of, 91:26
 indifference, 56:40
 integral, 91:81
 social aspects, 91:119
 kingdom of nothingness, 91:78
 Marxism and, 91:66; 130:150
 Marxist dialectics, 130:42-61
 mature persons, 56:40
 messianism, 56:44
 modern period
 historical force, 91:83
 mass phenomenon, 91:14

ATHEISM—continued
originality, 91:25
origins, 91:45
question of God, 91:120
spirit of the times, 91:84-123
spread of, 91:70
modern times, 91:7
moral attributes of God and, 91:59
morality and, 91:127, 145
natural reason, 35:114
negation, 91:10
pantheism, 91:11
Pascal on, 91:16, 133
political, 91:80-81
political absolutism, 91:113
politics, modern, 91:103
polytheism, 91:142
practical godlessness, 91:10
a proof of religion, 35:24
prophetic, 91:143
prophets and, 91:133
as purifier, 91:131
reason and religion, 91:124
religious feelings and, 91:50
removal of God; effects, 91:54
replacing God, 91:53
scandal, 91:124, 125
science and, 91:24
science and Marxism, 130:59-61
science and religion, 130:10
science and sin, 14:139
scientist and, 91:22
sects and, 139:12
sin as cause, 91:127
social injustices of Christians, 130:45
social principle, 91:119
sources, 91:22-30
suffering and faith, 91:139
systems disagree, 91:51-56
totalitarianism and, 91:14, 119
valid denials, 91:139
victims, 91:143
wisdom and, 91:15

ATHENA
daughter of Zeus, 142:24-25

ATHENAGORAS
on creation, 11:41

ATOMIC POWER
Einstein on, 102:11

ATOMIC WEAPONS
nuclear experiments, protest against, 95:99

ATONEMENT
asceticism of expiation, 56:98
justice and, 25:113
justice and Christ's satisfaction, 25:96n
meaning of, 25:92
mystery of justice, 25:94-99
satisfaction, Christ suited for, 25:82
vicarious satisfaction, 25:92-120

atrium
basilicas, 121:40

ATTIS
god, 142:144

ATTITUDE(s)
social, 34:51-52

AUGSBÜRG, DIET OF, 1530
failure, 78:74

AUGURS (see DIVINATION)

AUGUSTINE, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury, d. 604)
Benedictine expansion, 105:91
role, 98:107

AUGUSTINE, SAINT (Bp of Hippo), 354-430
angels and the Church, 26:85-87
barbarians at Hippo, 98:33
biblical scholarship
Gospels, 69:103-104
canonical life, 87:33
charities, 105:92
Christology
bodily infirmities, 24:125
hypostatic union, 24:118
union of natures, 24:64
the Church and the Holy Spirit, 26:80
Church in heaven, 26:91-92
church music, 125:29
on creation, 11:60
creation in time, 11:70-71
on death, 98:46-47
ecclesiology
universality, 95:30
eternal return, myth of the, 11:72
on evil, 11:101
on freedom, 11:99-100
on heaven, 26:154
on homosexuality, 93:59
on human love, 98:42
Incarnation; purpose, 24:115
influence
Charlemagne, 105:99
letter to bishops of Africa, 98:37-38
love of neighbor, 105:27
love; sons of God, 26:128-129
Manichaeism, 11:98-104
Mariology
the Assumption, 45:42
virginal motherhood, 45:22-23
Neoplatonism, 11:92
non-violence, 105:101-102
Origen, criticism, 11:91-92
pantheism, 11:45
on Purgatory, 26:144
role in Church history, 98:12
sermon (295th), 98:39-41
on sex, 11:104
sex; Christian thought, 93:57
on sin, 11:102
on the soul, 11:100
struggle against heresy, 98:33-48

sufferings of Christ, 26:140
theology
 mysteries of faith, 40:24-25
unity in Christ, 26:77-78
war, 105:102
on wisdom, 98:43-44
AUGUSTUS, Emperor of Rome,
 B. C. 63 - A. D. 14
 Roman religion, 142:141-143
AUTHORITY
 forms, 34:23
 social status, 34:22
AUTHORITY, CIVIL
 derivative power, 89:43
 God the source, 34:123
AUTHORITY (in religion)
 historical fact, 89:20-21
 undervalued, 89:20
AUTPERTUS, AMBROSIUS, O.S.B.
 (d. 778?)
 Mariology, 45:38-39
 Mary and the Church, 45:23
AVE MARIS STELLA
 medieval image, 45:40
AVE REGINA CAELORUM
 Marian antiphon, 45:56
BABYLAS, SAINT
 relics, 121:73
BACONTHORPE, JOHN (d. 1348)
 Mariology, 45:54
BAKER, GEORGE, 1880-
 sectarian, 139:121
BALAAM
 inspired, 95:26
BAND
 social concept, 34:32
BANDUNG CONFERENCE, 1955
 war and, 95:97
BANNEAUX
 the apparition, 45:82
BAPTISM
 communion of saints, 26:120
 conversion and, 56:61
 effects
 Christian way of life, 56:96
 grafting into Christ, 69:67
 passion of Christ, 25:127
 relations with the Church, 26:102-103
 Holy Spirit, 69:66-67
 Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:98
 mission of the baptized, 48:138
 Mormonism, 139:50
 Pentecostal assemblies, 139:113
 rites and ceremonies
 adult baptism, 109:107n
BAPTISTRIES
 early art, 121:70-71
 Frankish art, 121:159
 Lateran, 121:71
 Riez, 121:71

BARBARIAN INVASIONS OF ROME
 bishops' role, 105:73
 Jerome on, 105:72-73
 vandals and pope, 89:27
BARBARIANS
 Hippo, siege of, 98:33ff
BARBO, LOUIS (Abbot, d. 1443)
 reform, 40:136
BAREILLE, G.
 communion of saints, 26:36
BARI, COUNCIL AT (1038)
 reunion attempt, 138:12
BARNABITES
 foundation, 105:144
 reform movement, 78:108
BARTH, KARL, 1886-
 doctrine, 138:23
 Mariology, 138:33
BASIL, SAINT, the Great, 330 (ca.)-379
 on creation, 11:60
 eternity of the world, 11:68-69
 Holy Spirit and deification, 135:36
 hospitable works, 105:62-63
 humanity of Christ, 24:135
 matter; creation, 11:54
 monasticism, 135:63, 64
 pictures; veneration, 121:146
BASILICA(S)
 Bimbir-Kilisse, 121:59
 Byzantine influence, 121:63-64
 Byzantium, 121:115
 Debra Damo, 121:63
 early parish churches, 121:51
 Eastern, 121:68
 Hippo, 121:61
 Menas at Alexandria, 121:85
 Mount of Olives, Bethlehem, 121:80
 Palestine, 121:80
 public buildings, 121:39
 Rusafa, 121:59
 St John Lateran, 121:40-43
 St Paul's, 121:50-51
 St Peter's, 121:44-50
 St Sebastian, 121:75
 San Nazaro Maggiore, 121:77
 Santa Maria Maggiore, 121:52-54
 Santa Sabina, 121:51-52
 Santo Stefano, 121:55
 Syria and Palestine; 4th-5th
 centuries, 121:55
 Turmanin, 121:57-58
BAYET, ALBERT
 Gospel moral code, 69:39-40
BEA, Cardinal
 Christian unity, 138:122
BEATIFIC VISION
 Christ the man, 24:149
 Church in glory, 26:153
BEATIFICATION
 miraculous cures, 57:84

- BEAURAING, OUR LADY OF
the apparition, 45:82
- BEAUVOIR, SIMONE DE
Christianity, 69:142
- BECCADELLI, ANTONIO
humanism, 78:51
- BECHERAN DE LA MOTTE, Abbé
convulsionaries of St-Médard, 43:65
- BEDE, the Venerable, SAINT, 673-735
Mariology, 45:23
Martyrology, 109:58-59
- BEER
Africa, 100:69
- BEETHOVEN, LUDWIG VAN, 1770-1827
church music, 125:136-137
- BEGUINES
history, 87:36
Tertiary Movement, 87:48
- BEHAVIOR
social, 34:53
- BEHAVIORISM
cybernetics and, 131:62ff
modern psychology, 131:65
- BELIEF AND DOUBT
atheistic philosophies, 91:52
behavior matrix, 131:114
modern times, 91:122
religious consciousness, 102:29
- BENEDICT XI, POPE, 1240-1304
(elected 1303)
church and state, 89:47
- BENEDICT XII, POPE (d. 1342,
elected 1334)
Louis the Bavarian and, 89:48
- BENEDICT XIII, Antipope (d. 1424?)
schism, 77:85, 91; 89:49
- BENEDICT XIV, POPE, 1675-1758
(elected 1740)
Breviary reform, 109:50-51
Mariology, 45:75
Martyrology, 109:66
(see also LAMBERTINI, PROSPERO,
Cardinal)
- BENEDICT XV, POPE, 1854-1922
(elected 1914)
ecumenical movement, 138:30
international relations, 106:70
missions, 100:13-18
peace efforts, 95:47-49, 79
reunion movement, 138:61
- BENEDICT, SAINT (Abbot of Monte
Cassino), 480-547
divine office, 109:31-32
legislation for cenobites, 40:19-20
perfection; charity, 40:21
role, 98:110
Rule
for beginners, 40:44
- BENEDICT JOSEPH LABRE, SAINT,
1748-1783
example, 98:14
- role, 98:125
- BENEDICTINES
almoner, 105:88
charities; history, 105:84
civilization and, 105:87
history
expansion, 105:91
medical culture, 105:91
mendicants and, 69:109
reforms, 105:94
hospitality, 105:88
liberty, equality, fraternity, 105:86
New Latin psalter, 109:92
schools, 105:93
secular institutes, 87:100
social and cultural role, 105:85
spirituality, 11th century, 40:22-25
stability of profession, 87:39
- BENEVOLENCE
Sakyamuni on, 105:18
- BENSON, EZRA TAFT
Mormonism, 139:48
- BENTLEY, RICHARD
Newton's cosmology, 14:78-79
- BERDYAEV, NICHOLAS
man in the world, 132:133
- BERGSON, HENRI, 1859-1941
love and mystics, 56:27
rationalism, 130:101
saints, 56:134
- BERKELEY, GEORGE (Bp), 1685-1753
idealism, 35:105
- BERNADETTE, SAINT, 1844-1879
the Immaculate Conception, 45:80
- BERNANOS, GEORGES, 1888-1948
on sanctity, 56:143
- BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, SAINT,
1091?-1153
arbitrator of kings, 98:49-65
austerities, 98:51
canonical life, 87:34
Canticle, sermons on, 40:48-52
chant, 125:42
Church and State, 98:60
Conrad III and, 98:58
devotion to humanity of Christ, 40:52
foundations, 98:51
Immaculate Conception, 45:47, 48
influence, 98:49
Innocent II and, 98:53
Mary's universal meditation, 45:43-45
on the papacy, 98:59
philosophy of life, 69:112-113
politico-religious disputes, 98:52
the poor, 98:61
psychologist, 98:60
the rich, 98:62
role in Church history, 98:12
solitude, 98:59
spirituality, 40:44-53
style; examples, 98:60-65

BERNARDINE OF BUSTI, O.F.M.
Mariology, 45:65

BERNARDINE OF SIENA, SAINT,
1380-1444
canonization, 78:10
Mariology, 45:64

BERNIS, FRANCOIS JOACHIM DE
PIERRE DE, Cardinal, 1715-1794
papal elections, 89:86

BERULLE, PIERRE DE, Cardinal,
1575-1629
spirituality, 45:71

BEYER, JEAN, S.J.
secular institutes, 87:96

BIBLE
canon
Muratorian Canon, 60:36; 67:41
criticism, interpretation, etc.
form criticism, 67:101
Socinianism, 78:104-105

illustration (see *subhead below*;
pictures, illustrations, etc.)

inspiration
freedom, 11:18
not a forcible intrusion, 11:16-17

metaphysical content, 11:10

metaphysics, 11:16
source, 11:23-36

Patristic thought, 135:23-25

pictures, illustrations, etc.
Cotton Bible, 121:178

revelation of God, 19:32

sciences of, 69:23

study
theological beginnings, 69:112

textual criticism
rules for rational criticism,
67:99-100

tradition and, 135:74-75

transmission by copying, 67-41

versions
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:113

BILLOT, LOUIS, S.J., 1846-1931
on redemption, 25:95

BIOLOGY
social biologist, 34:73
spirituality and, 130:115

BIRTH CONTROL
anti-fertility pill, 132:49
Church's opposition to, 132:37-39

India, 100:108; 132:45-46
Japanese policy, 132:44, 48
negative teaching, 132:41
over-populated countries, 106:116
political and racial aspects, 132:50
six ways, 132:38
socio-economic reasons against,
132:44-52

BISCHOFF, J. G. (d. 1960)
sectarian, 139:27

BISHOP, W. C.
rites; origin, 111:37

BISHOP(S)
accessibility, 83:9
apostles' successors, 48:103
appointment; canon law, 83:40
armorial bearings, 83:102
attitudes toward, 83:10
authority, 89:21
Bernard of Clairvaux to, 98:65
bishop-elect, 83:101
canon law, 83:39-50
definition, 83:40
Catholic Action, 83:80-81
charitable relief, 105:48, 49
charities; responsibility, 105:78
coercive powers, 83:43
collegiate episcopate, 102:143-144
consecration, 83:27-30, 103
consecration; canon law, 83:42
costume, 83:49
daily life, 83:100-106
death, 83:106
diocesan visitations, 83:46
doctrinal authority, 83:44
duties, 83:44
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:60-61
election
Pragmatic Sanction of Bourges, 89:55
Trent, 89:80

England
restoration, 89:71-72
episcopal college, 83:24
episcopal meetings, 83:30
as father conveying supernatural life,
83:59-62

France
charities, 105:79

Gaul, 105:77

history
apostolic age, 83:18
counter-reformation period,
78:133-134
Roman emperors and, 89:25
how a man becomes a bishop,
83:100-103
indigenous, 100:45-46
infallibility, 48:103-110
judicial powers, 83:43
laity and, 83:78-82
legislator, 83:44
liturgical prayers for, 83:107
metropolitans, 83:29
non-Catholics and, 83:82
nuns and, 83:11
our duty and attitude toward,
83:107-108
papal relations, 83:24ff
papal supremacy, 83:25-26
Pius XII on, 83:26-27

BISHOP(S)—continued

powers; canon law, 83:42
priesthood in its fullness, 83:20-21
priests and, 83:63-70
 bishop's helper as shepherd, 83:64
 perfection, principle of, 83:65
 unity, 83:64-65
privileges, 83:47-49
qualities; canon law, 83:41
religious communities and, 83:73-75
reports to Rome, 83:46
residence (Trent), 78:125
resignation of office, 83:49-50
role in church history, 98:111
role in Dark Ages, 89:25
sacramentals, 83:45
saints, 83:72
secular institutes, 83:76
seminaries and, 83:79
shepherd of the local church, 83:51-62
societies for perfection and, 83:76-77
Spain

 selection and appointment, 89:106-107
states of perfection and, 83:71-77
successor of the apostles, 83:13-23
taking possession of diocese, 83:43
as teacher, 83:58-59
territoriality, 83:40
titular, 83:29
unity, 83:26
vestments and insignia, 83:102
visit *ad limina*, 83:46
youth and, 83:78

**BIVORT DE LA SAUDEE,
JACQUES DE, 1900-**

conversations at Malines, 138:73

BLESSING

holiness by consecration, 48:137
BLEULER, EUGENE, 1857-1939
psychiatry, 93:14

BLONDEL, MAURICE, 1861-1949

philosophy of action, 35:18-19

values, 35:131

BLOY, LEON, 1846-1917

Gospels, 69:140

BODIN, JEAN, 1530-1596

Christology, 24:68

BODY AND SOUL

body; organized matter, 35:96

composite unity, 24:94-95

face reflecting the soul, 24:127

form of the body; the soul, 35:95

Israelite distinction, 24:17n

Marxism, 130:51

Marxist materialism, 35:98

materialism, 35:101

materialism and/or hylomorphism,

130:127

non-Christian teachings, 11:31-32

Origen, criticism, 11:86

Orphism, 11:10, 11

Priscillianism, 11:105

psycho-physical parallelism, 35:97

science and religion, 130:77

soul as immanent, 130:113

union, 130:113-114

BODY OF CHRIST (*see* MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST)

BOETHIUS (d. 524)

humanism, 69:105

Trinitarian "line," 135:139

BOISSEAU, JEANNE, 1797-

stigmatic, 57:21

BOLOGNA, ITALY

politics and the Church, 89:9

BONAVENTURE, SAINT, Cardinal, 1221-1274

contemplation, 40:68n

Franciscan life, 40:68

Immaculate Conception, 45:52-53

Incarnation; purpose, 24:107-108

BONIFACE VIII, POPE, 1235?-1303
(elected 1294)

church and state, 89:45-47

Clericos laicos, 89:46

finances, 89:44

salvation and the Church, 26:97

seized at Anagni, 89:47

BONIFACE, SAINT (Abp of Mainz)
680-755

role, 98:107

BONTANG, PIERRE

devil; Sartre, 43:121-122

BORDES, CHARLES

church music, 125:140

BORGIA, CESARE, 1476?-1507

life of, 78:31

BORGIA, LUCREZIA, 1480?-1519

Alexander VI and, 78:30

BORGIA, RODRIGO, Cardinal

(*later* ALEXANDER VI, POPE, q.v.)
papal election (1484), 78:26

BORROMEO, FREDERIGO, Cardinal
(d. 1631)

counter-reform, 78:134

BOSC, ROBERT, S. J.

international organization, 106:52-53

BOSSUET, JACQUES BENIGNE (Bp), 1627-1704

angels and the Church, 26:89-90

Aristotle's *Ethics*, 69:131-132

devil's influence, 43:9

Discourse on Universal History, 69:132

Gospels, 69:131-136

unity of the Church, 26:67

BOUESSE, H., O. P.

mystical body, 26:72

BOURDON, HENRI (d. 1702)

Mariology, 45:72

BRACCIOLINI, POGGIO, 1380-1459
Facetiae, 78:50
humanism, 78:49

BRAGA, RITE OF
Mass, 111:58-59
origins, 111:57

BRAHE, TYCHO, 1546-1601
astronomy, 14:74

BRAIN
complex structure, 11:109
consciousness and (Pavlov), 130:53
cybernetics, 131:84
neurophysiology, 130:128

BRASILIA
city-planning, 102:26

BREHIER, EMILE
on Christian philosophy, 11:38

BRETHREN OF THE COMMON LIFE
(see BROTHERS OF THE COMMON LIFE)

BREVIARY
editions, 109:8-9
Glagolitic edition, 111:105
history
additions, 109:35-37
Benedict XIV, 109:50-51
ferial office; 14th century, 109:40-41
monastic influences, 109:29-32
neo-Gallican breviaries, 109:49
Paris Breviary, 109:49
reforms, 109:39-44
Roman-Benedictine fusion, 109:31
Trent, Council of, 109:44-48
9th century, 109:32-35
11th century, 109:39
16th-19th century, 109:48-53
origin and constitution, 109:26-29
public prayer, 109:26
reform (1960), 109:94
reform, Pius X, 109:89-90

BRICONNET, GUILLAUME (Bp.),
1468?-1533?
Reformation, 78:76

BRIDGES, ROBERT SEYMOUR,
1844-1930
music, 125:145

BRIDGET, SAINT, of Sweden (d. 1373)
Marian vision, 45:60

BROSSIER, MARTHE
demoniac possession, 43:10, 46-52

BROTHERHOOD
affection in, 95:33
Christian, 95:31-34
stages, 95:40
universal, 95:23

BROTHERS
the word; N. T. usage, 26:109

BROTHERS HOSPITALLERS OF
ST JOHN OF GOD
foundation, 105:154-155

BROTHERS OF THE COMMON LIFE
spirituality, 40:109

BRUCKNER, ANTON, 1824-1896
church music, 125:140

BRUMSIN, HELEN, 13th century
stigmatization, 57:54

BRUNSCHVIG, LEON, 1869-1944
knowledge, theory of, 35:105

BUDDHISM
charities, 105:18-20
comparison with Christianity, 69:19n
Southeast Asia, 100:112

BULGAKOV, SERGE, 1871-1944
on the Incarnation, 24:88
Mariology, 45:99-100

BULTMANN, RUDOLF, 1884-
Christology, 24:71

BYRD, WILLIAM, 1543-1623
church music, 125:122-124

BYZANTINE EMPIRE
religious service, 135:107

BYZANTINE RITE
liturgy and ritual
(see also LITURGY OF ST BASIL)

BYZANTIUM
art, early, 121:113-128

CABBALISM
Jewish mysticism, 73:102

CABEZON, ANTONIO DE, 1510-1566
church music, 125:149

CAEREMONIALE EPISCOPORUM
liturgical book, 109:109-110

CAESARIUS, SAINT (Bp of Arles),
470?-543
ransoming the captives, 105:119

CAESAROPAPISM
emperor and church, 89:18

CALCULATING MACHINES
development, 131:10

CALCULATION
Egypt, ancient, 14:52

CALENDAR
Carmelite, 111:90
Jewish, 73:92ff
Qumran, 67:23
Roman
development, 111:11

CALLISTUS III, POPE, 1378-1458
(elected 1455)

CRUSADES, 78:16

ELECTION, 78:15
nepotism, 78:18

CALUCCI, DOMITILLA (d. 1671)
stigmatic, 57:51

CALVARY
buried, 121:81

CALVIN, JOHN, 1509-1564
Christianae Religionis Institutio,
78:79

CHURCH OFFICES, 78:82-83

- CALVIN, JOHN—continued
communion of saints, 26:42
Cop and, 78:78
doctrines, 78:81
at Geneva, 78:80
humanism, 69:127
infallibility of the church, 48:94
life of, 78:77-78
morals, code of, 78:80
reformation, 138:21
reformers and, 78:83
state and church, 78:81
theocracy, 78:81
- CALVINISM
Confessio Belgica, 78:101
England (Edward VI), 78:88
France, 78:97-98
Hungary, 78:102-103
Low Countries, 78:100-102
Marian cultus, 45:103
Palatinate, 78:102
Poland, 78:103-104
Scotland, 78:99-100
spread of, 78:96-104
Switzerland, 78:96
universities, 78:101
- CAMILLUS DE LELLIS, SAINT,
1550-1614
hospital reform, 105:152-153
life of, 78:136
vocation, 105:149-150
- CAMPION, EDMUND, Blessed, 1540-1581
pope and ruler, 89:62
- CAMUS, ALBERT
atheism, 91:13, 82; 102:79n
- CANON LAW
history
revenue, source of, 89:43
- CANONS REGULAR
canonical life; history, 87:32-34
- CANTICLE OF CANTICLES
Bernard's sermons, 40:48-52
key to Scripture, 11:28
Marian interpretation, 45:46
midrash of the Old Testament, 11:108
- CAPITALISM
dechristianizing, 102:85n
Pius XII, 102:85n
Russian, 132:110
- CAPTIVES
ransom of (see RANSOM OF CAPTIVES)
- CAPUCHINS
reform movement, 78:111
- CARDIJN, LEON JOSEPH MARIE, 1882-
missionary church, 102:154
- CARDINALS
cardinal nephews, 89:89
Renaissance, 78:54
- CARMELITE RITE
Mass, 111:89-90
- origins and history, 111:85-89
Sibert's *Ordinale*, 111:87
- CARMELITES
Mariology, 45:53
origin, 111:85
secular institutes, 87:99
- CARNA
goddess, 142:116
- CAROLS
English church music, 125:79-81
popular origin, 125:79
- CARTHUSIAN RITE
history and description, 111:60-67
Mass, 111:64-66
origins, 111:61
proper of the season, 111:67
- CARTHUSIANS
spiritual writings, 40:61
- CASSIAN, JOHN, ca. 370-ca. 435
monastic foundation, 105:83
- Nestorianism, 24:44
spiritual teaching, 40:14-18
- CASSIODORUS SENATOR, FLAVIUS
MAGNUS AURELIUS, ca. 487-ca. 580
medical works, 105:90
- CASTE
India
missions, 100:70, 107
- CASTELLANI, ALBERTO, O. P.
Pontificale, 109:73
- CASTRATION
psychotherapy, 93:98-99
- CASUISTRY
social ethics, 34:99
- CATACOMBS
art, 121:7-34
graves in, 121:13
the word, 121:75
- CATECHISTS
function, 100:54-55
Pius XI, 100:19-20
- CATHARI
Gospels and, 69:107-108
- CATHEDRAL(S)
bishops and, 83:95
- CATHERINE OF GENOA, SAINT,
1447-1510
Renaissance times, 78:53
- CATHERINE LABOURE, SAINT,
1806-1876
Immaculate Conception, 45:77-78
- CATHERINE of RACCONIGI, Blessed
stigmatic, 57:55-56
- CATHERINE DE' RICCI, SAINT,
1525-1590
mystic, 57:51
works, 78:137
- CATHERINE of SIENA, SAINT,
1347-1380
Communion from a distance, 57:66
heart of, 57:29

- inedia, 57:59
mystical marriage, 57:72
stigmatization, 57:28-29, 48, 53, 57, 88
- CATHERINET
demonic possession, 43:24
- CATHOLIC ACTION
bishops and, 83:80-81
mission countries, 100:75
- CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCH
sect, 139:18-25
- CATHOLIC CHURCH
factors in modern appearance, 135:103
government
erroneous decisions, 48:123
secretariat, 89:88
modern period
opposition, 102:130
mystical body; Pius XII, 26:94
temporal mission, 106:120
- CATHOLICITY
Christian unity, 138:119
geographical and interior, 102:14
mission and, 102:93-95
patristic teaching, 95:30
universal spirit of the Church, 95:44
- CATHOLICS
full men of their own time, 130:91
"statistical," 95:63
values, 102:40
- CAUSALITY
God's will and, 24:112
instrumental cause, 24:142-143
- CAZIN, PAUL
stoicism, 69:22n
- CELESTINE I, SAINT, POPE (d. 432)
dress of clergy, 102:143n
Nestorianism, 24:44
- CELTIC CHANT (see CHANT: Celtic)
- CERES
goddess, 142:114
Hellenization, 142:132
- CERTITUDE
atheists, 130:65
science and possibility of, 130:124
- CEYLON
Catholic Church, 100:111
- CHAIR OF UNITY OCTAVE
Evanston Assembly, 138:100
prayer for unity, 138:98
- CHALCEDON, COUNCIL OF, 451
Christology, 24:57-61
- CHANCELLOR
diocesan role, 83:91-92
- CHANGE
dialectical materialism, 130:47
- CHANT
Ambrosian (see AMBROSIAN CHANT)
Bernard of Clairvaux, 125:42
Byzantine, 125:54-55
Celtic, 125:56-58
Cento Antiphonarius (Gregory), 125:33
- expression and word painting, 125:39-42
expressive phrases; examples, 125:40
Fathers of the Church, 125:24-39
"Gregorian," 125:32
- history
Franco-Roman product, 125:32
Gregory the Great, 125:30-32
Irish monks, 125:57
Itala text, 125:30
Latin texts; adaptation, 125:23
Jewish origin, 125:23
liturgical books, 109:110
mission countries, 100:58-59
polyphonic use of, 125:62
reform, 125:101
rhythms; controversy, 125:38
Solesmes reform, 125:139
- CHAPTERS, CATHEDRAL,
COLLEGIALE, etc.
bishops and, 83:95
- CHARACTER (sacraments)
holiness by consecration, 48:139
holiness in the Church, 48:151-152
- CHARACTERIZATION IN LITERATURE
as creation, 11:27
- CHARDON, LOUIS, O. P., 1595-1651
mystical body, 26:74-75
- CHARISMATA
Pentecostal Movement, 139:113
- CHARITIES
(see also ALMSGIVING)
Augustine on, 105:92
Benedictine, 105:89
bibliography, 105:173
bishops; early church, 105:49
bishops' responsibility, 105:78
Buddhist, 105:18-20
Christ our brother, 105:170
Christian, 105:21-46
community responsibility, 105:52
Didache, 105:36
early church, 105:32-37
extreme, 105:43
- history
bishops and, 105:142
Clerks Regular; 16th century, 105:143
Gregory the Great, 105:94-95
hospitable institutions, 105:62-71
institutional forms, 105:60
monastic charity, 105:82-96
persecutions, 105:56
Reformation, 105:139
Roman deaconry, 105:53
Rome; 3d century, 105:54
state and church, 16th century,
105:138
Trent, Council of, 105:141
1st-3d centuries, 105:47-61
middle ages, 105:72-81
kings and, 105:129-131
Leo the Great, 105:75-76

- CHARITIES**—continued
missions, 102:116-118
Old Testament teaching, 105:15-18
personal aspect, 105:69
spiritual and material needs, 105:44
state monopoly, 105:140
virtues and, 105:75
- CHARLEMAGNE**, 742-814
art, 121:164
Augustine's *City of God*, 105:99
charities, 105:97
conversions, forced, 89:30
donation of, 89:29
European civilization, 105:98
illusion of Christendom, 105:97
Roman rite, 111:20
Sacramentary, 109:19
schools, 105:99
- CHARLES IV, EMPEROR**, 1316-1378
election, 89:48
- CHARLES V, EMPEROR**, 1500-1558
ambitions, 89:65
Henry VIII and, 89:61-62
- CHARLES VIII**, King of France, 1470-1498
Savonarola and Alexander VI, 78:35
- CHARLES X**, King of France, 1757-1836
abdication, 89:95
- CHARLES BORROMEO, SAINT**, 1538-1584
Ambrosian rite, 111:29
charities, 105:142-143
church music, 125:97, 98
Giberti and, 78:111
role, 98:119
works, 78:113
- CHARPENTIER, MARC ANTOINE**, 1634-1704
church music, 125:131
- CHARTRES CATHEDRAL**
description; music, 125:63-64
- CHASIDISM** (*see HASIDISM*)
- CHATEAUBRIAND, FRANCOIS AUGUSTE RENE**, vicomte de, 1768-1848
Gospels, 69:138-139
- CHENU, M. D., O.P.**
Gospels, 69:75, 144
- CHERUBINI, MARIA LUIGI CARLO ZENOBO SALVATORE**, 1760-1842
church music, 125:138-139
- CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH**, 1874-1936
on original sin, 34:126
Thomas Aquinas, 25:9
Thomas Aquinas and Francis of Assisi, 25:10
- CHILD PSYCHIATRY**
basic tenets, 93:101
clinic; team, 93:102
conduct disorders, 93:107
- enuresis, 93:103-105
mental deficiency, 93:110-113
misunderstood, 93:100
school phobia, 93:105-106
- CHILDHOOD**
period of growth, 93:101
- CHILDREN**
Christ's love for, 69:49
conscience and sin, 56:102
moral development, 34:68-69
sexual development (Freud), 93:18-19
thou-relationship, 34:68
- CHINA**
population increase, 132:32
- CHINA (PEOPLE'S REPUBLIC)**
persecution of the Church, 100:132-137
- CHOICE**
cybernetics and, 131:118
- CHOIRS**
early church, 125:22
- CHOLLET, Mgr**
Christology, 24:171
- CHOSEN PEOPLE, The**
center of mankind, 73:60
Church and, 48:21-25
consciousness of Israel, 48:20
Covenant, 73:61
distinction of Israel, 48:23
free and undeserved action, 73:60
privilege abolished, 48:44
relationship of love, 19:31
vocation, 48:24
- CHRISTIAN(S)**
active, 95:65
confessional, 95:64
as servant, 34:129
- CHRISTIAN ART** (*see ART: Christian*)
- CHRISTIAN DEMOCRATS**
Italy, 89:104, 123
- CHRISTIAN LIFE**
behavior; directives, 56:18-19
bibliography, 56:144
the commandments and, 56:77ff
committed, 56:129
complete commitment, 102:150
consequences, 56:82-83
conversion; the way, 56:51-75
death to self, 56:98-99
dedicated life, 56:97
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:39
faith, unwearying life of, 56:19-21
habit and conservatism, 102:118
holiness, 56:11-13
icons, 135:55
imitation of Christ, 56:77
Israel and the Church, 73:26
kingdom of God, 56:120-122
knowledge of Christ, 14:30-31
laborers, 102:64
Letter to Diognetus, 56:120
living as a creature, 19:115-126

material world and, 19:118
membership and consecration, 48:138
mission today, 102:40-41
missionary vocation, 87:19-20
modern consciousness, 102:28-41
modern difficulties, 56:66-75
modern man, 91:122-123
moral code defies history, 56:15-16
moral code defies life, 56:14-15
moral conditions, 56:16-18
morality possible without God?,
 56:22-29
mystery lived, 135:59-72
nature transformed, 95:33
one thing necessary, 14:31
ordinary acts, 57:156
paradox of a creature, 19:55
Pascal; rediscovery, 91:138
personalist, 56:112
principal demands (3), 56:96-97
rebirth, 69:48-49
responsibility, 56:108-118
sacrificial life, 56:97
scandal to the world, 69:145
self-criticism, 56:16
social, communal vocation, 87:16-17
social responsibility, 56:113-118
sources, 56:9-11
tension, 69:145
twofold loyalty, 56:133
uncommitted in the world, 56:127
unified life, 56:97
values, 102:40n
vocabulary of Christian holiness,
 56:84-86
vocational stability, 87:18-19
world's leaven, 56:119-133

CHRISTIAN UNITY
aids in growth of, 138:41
bibliography, 138:129-131
break-up (see also SECTS)
changes of ideas, 138:49-52
Christ as hope of, 138:39-40
church; fundamental problem,
 138:104-120
crucial problem, 138:7
desire for, 138:57
difficulties, 138:82-96
disunity and non-Christians, 138:24
effects of separation, 138:23-27
faith and visible unity, 138:46-47
Holy Office Instruction (1949),
 138:62-64
hopes for the future, 135:134-135
international integration, 95:124
international social justice, 132:156
love of Jesus and disunity, 138:48-49
manifestation of, 26:124
marks of the church, 138:118-119
mission handicap, 102:56
missionary countries, 138:25-26

necessity, 139:9
postponing reunion, 138:91
prayer for, 26:138
Protestant position, 138:45-49
renunciation or enrichment, 138:94-96
Secretariat for the Union of Christians,
 138:122
sin and loss of unity, 138:23
struggle for, 139:12-13
Sweden, 138:52
temporal goods, 138:40
The Times of London; article (1949),
 138:53-54
tradition and Scripture, 138:50

CHRISTIANITY
atheism as scandal, 91:125
city of God, 34:136
different from other religions, 48:110
early church
 Constantinian state religion, 91:107
 organization; documents, 105:47-48
 Qumran parallels, 67:25
 rich and poor, 105:35
 spiritual life, 87:13-24
 universality, 73:16
end inferred by Hegel, 91:40
Europe, 95:51
Greece, early, 142:151
Hegel on, 91:37
India, 102:100
international integration and, 95:23-45
modern period
 handicaps, 102:53-56
 leaders in civilization, 91:88
 minority, 102:45
non-Christian aggressiveness,
 102:52-53
Western nations, 102:52
world resistance to, 102:49-53
salvation; doctrine and history, 14:60
universal
 the Church and, 95:39-45
 "neither Jew nor Greek," 95:32
 "neither men nor women," 95:32
 New Testament, 95:28-31
 Old Testament, 95:24-28
universal character, 14:46
vocation
 perfect charity, 87:15
CHRISTINA MARY OF THE CROSS,
 1242-1312
stigmatic, 57:26

CHRISTMAS
art, early Christian, 121:99-102
history; development, 121:99

CHRODEGANG, SAINT, of METZ (d. 766)
divine office, 109:38

CHRYSOSTOME, P., O. F. M. Cap.
on the Incarnation, 24:108

CHURCH
(see also COMMUNION OF SAINTS)

CHURCH—continued
aim (Leo XIII), 89:7
angels and, 26:85-88
apostolic, 135:18-19
attitudes toward, 48:11-13, 66-67, 68
attributes, 138:110
authority, 48:93-126
 exercise of, 48:112-124
 “inflating,” 48:123
Protestant thought, 48:94
sign of Christ’s presence, 48:110-112
temporal questions, 48:113
truth and, 135:122
biblical teaching
 angels (Paul), 26:87-88
 organized body, 48:75
 Paul, 48:69
 “word of God,” 48:97
bibliography, 48:157
body of Christ (*see* MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST)
brotherhood, 26:109
call to heavenly living, 26:130-131
chosen people and, 48:21-25
collegiate principle, 135:140-141
community, 34:135; 56:140
community and institution, 26:110-111
community of believers, 56:142
Confession of Augsburg, 26:105
constitutional features, 138:113-114
developing, 138:114
divine charity; witness, 48:71
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:140
Eastern tradition, 135:20
ecclesiastical communion, 26:116-117
economy of salvation, 26:83-84
educator of Christian conscience, 56:83
faith, expression of, 48:102
fellowship of charity, 135:60-62
foundation
 act of, 48:45-51
 Christ’s life, 48:70
 Christ’s mission, 48:106
 continuation of Christ, 138:105
 denial of, 138:104-105
Eucharist, 48:62
extends over whole Christian era, 48:59
first members; the Apostles, 48:49
heads of the church, 138:105
historical fact, 48:37
Holy Spirit, 48:56-59
institution confirmed, 48:54
Last Supper, 48:53
little flock of Jesus, 48:25
mystery of Christ, 48:39-40
Peter, 138:107
post-resurrection stage, 48:54-59
pre-resurrection stage, 48:40-53
Protestant interpretation, 48:38
sacramental mystery, 48:63-65

signs, 48:64
supernatural event, 48:38, 51-53
vocation of the believer, 48:63
fraternity, 26:109-110
fulfills Christ, 48:79
historical character, 48:17
history of doctrines
 angels and, 26:88-91
 Gallican confession (1559), 26:43
 Vatican Council, 48:96
“holy Church,” 48:153
Holy Spirit
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:61-62
 foundation, 48:56-59
 infallibility, 48:99
 soul of the Church, 26:79-80; 138:117
 humiliations of God in, 48:124-125
 incarnation and, 135:26-30
 Incarnation continuing, 26:131
 indefectibility, 138:111
 indirect rule by Christ, 48:84
 individual and, 56:140
 infallibility
 Christ the guarantee, 48:100
 consciousness of the Church, 48:96-98
 Councils and, 138:112
 early church, 48:97
 faith in, 48:124
 gift of God, 48:99
 Holy Spirit, 48:99
 Orthodox doctrine, 48:95-96
 passive, 48:98
 Pentecost continued, 48:100
 preservation of truth, 138:111
 Protestant thought, 48:95
 rational intelligence, 48:94
 sacramental source, 48:101
 source, 48:98-101
 universal Church, 48:109
 institutional elements, 26:134
 invisible, 48:12
 Jesus Christ as head, 83:15
 kingdom of the saints, 56:138
 levels of existence, 135:21
 living organism, 26:129; 102:133-135
 a living presence, 135:39
 love, 48:71-74
 membership
 Pius XII, 48:131
 militant, 26:92
 mission
 apostolate and, 56:131
 apostolic teaching, 135:19
 brotherhood of man, 95:42
 means and end, 102:91
 missions and, 102:89-101
 Pius XI, 100:8
 spiritual, 106:121
 thee/fold, 48:57
 Trinity and, 102:90-91
 universal, 95:31

- universal charity, 95:37
values, 102:36
witness, 135:17
- mystery of, 26:83-94; 48:9-155
divine prevenience, 48:36
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:17-22
pre-foundation, 48:17-36
nature of, 48:66
necessity, 26:96-99
Old Testament, 48:20
order of functions, 48:76
origin a mystery, 48:18
outward appearance, 48:10-11
papal teaching, 48:69
Paradise regained, 135:28
partial sharing in, 26:101
parts, three, 26:91-94
people of God, 48:52
perduration, 138:120
political history, 98:9
predestined, 48:19-20
prophesied, 48:20-36
Protestant teaching, 26:44
reality, 95:60
salvation, instrument of, 48:52
social role, 132:149
spiritual society, 138:110
supranational, 95:59
teaching office
 apostolic teaching, 89:12
 assent of supernatural faith, 48:116
 Christ's foundation, 48:107
 Council at Jerusalem, 48:105
 examples, 48:119-121
 exercise of authority, 48:113
 extraordinary magisterium, 48:114
 founding of the Church, 83:14
 ordinary magisterium, 48:115-116
 practical directives, 48:121
 Protestant thought, 48:95
 temporal order, 48:122; 106:124
 truth, norm of, 45:106
temporal mission, 106:123
time and eternity, 26:93
unbelief opposes, 48:60
universal (see CATHOLICITY)
viewed with faith, 138:116
visible community, 48:67
visible society, 138:110
Western tradition, 135:20
the word, 138:105
- CHURCH AND STATE**
anti-Christian governments, 89:109
Austria
 papal elections, 89:90
bibliography, 89:127-128
Bologna in Italy, 89:9
Byzantine Empire, 135:107
Calvinism, 78:81
China (People's Republic)
 "triple autonomy," 100:134
- Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:101
England
 Constitutions of Clarendon, 89:35
 possessions, 89:73
England, history
 Acts of Toleration, 89:68
 16th-17th century, 89:57-58
- Europe
 Lutheran doctrines, 89:58
 tradition, 89:8
- France
 history, jurisdictional question, 89:55
 Huguenots, 89:82
 Jacobins, 89:92
 19th century, 89:100-103
- Germany
 Nazi relations, 89:109-110
history
 civilizing influence, 89:42
 feudal times, 89:28-44
 Protestant states, 89:63-77
 state as a complete society, 89:53
history, early church
 art, 121:93-94
 Eusebius, Bishop, 121:94
 references in ancient writers, 89:13
history, 11th century
 emperor and society, 89:33-34
- history, modern period
 French Revolution, 89:91
history, 16th century
 charities, 105:138
 theorists, 89:78
history of doctrines
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:60
Ireland
 Protestant imposition, 89:67-68
 Protestant relations, 89:70-71
- Italy
 conditions since 1870, 89:103-105
minimum demand of the Church, 89:119
mission countries, 89:11
one allegiance, 89:80
Poland
 Catholic-Communist relations, 89:124
 Catholics and communism, 89:118
Roman law, 89:34
rulers, supervision over, 89:61
Russia
 anti-Catholicism, 135:111
Scandinavia, 78:95
secularization, 91:103
Spain
 conditions since 1870, 89:105-108
temporal power of coercion, 89:64
traditions, 89:10
20th century, 89:112-126
two swords, 89:38
- United States
 American tradition, 89:10, 74-77

CHURCH ARCHITECTURE

Africa, 121:60-62
Alexandria, 121:60
Armenian influence, 121:119
basilica (see BASILICA)
cruciform domed church, 121:127-128
cruciform plan, 121:85
domed basilica, 121:119
Eastern Churches, 121:67-68
Ethiopia, 121:62-63
Frankish, 121:158
ideal Christian building, 121:67
Mesopotamian, 121:58
octagon form, 121:115
Ravenna, 121:129-137
Rhineland, 121:160
symbolism, 121:42
Syria, 121:56
Syrian influence, 121:60
Visigoth, 121:156

CHURCH BUILDINGS

Aachen cathedral, 121:117
Alahan Monastir, 121:119
Apostles, church of the, 121:125-126
apostolic times, 121:35
Baptistery of the Orthodox, 121:131-132
centralized plan, 121:115
Centula, 121:168-169
Constantine, 121:43
Corvey, 121:170-171
the Daurade at Toulouse, 121:117
early church
 house-churches, 121:36
Edessa, 121:58
Ephesus; Church of Our Lady, 121:120
Ephesus; Church of St John, 121:126-127
Ezra in Syria, 121:115, 116
Fulda abbey church, 121:127
Hagia Sophia, 121:121-125
Irene, Church of, 121:121
Kalar Siman, 121:85-86
Lorsch, 121:166
Meriamlik, 121:120
Merovingian, 121:159
Neustadt am Main, 121:166
palace chapel (Carolingian), 121:165-166
Palestine, 121:56
San Apollinare in Classe, 121:134-135
San Apollinare Nuovo, 121:132-134
San Clemente (Rome), 121:37
San Vitale, 121:135-137
St Balbina, 121:38
St John and St Paul (Rome), 121:36-37
St John in the Münsertal, 121:176
Steinbach and Seligenstadt, 121:174-175
Tychaeum at Musmeh, 121:118
the word; church, 121:36

CHURCH CALENDAR
feasts reduced or deleted, 109:96
reform, Pius X, 109:88

CHURCH DEDICATION

rite (*Pontificale*), 109:79-81

CHURCH FINANCE

canon law, 89:43-44

CHURCH HISTORY

holiness, 98:9

leaders in, 26:126

saints in, 98:102-126

15th century

 Turkish peril, 78:14

CHURCH MUSIC

appreciation, 125:7

baroque style, 125:131

bibliography, 125:156-157

Burgundy; history, 125:82-84

Catholic by destination, 125:11

encycyclics, 125:145

England

 Eton Choirbook, 125:77

history, 15th-16th century, 125:72-81

 Old Hall manuscript, 125:72-73

history

 French music, 125:131-132

 frivolous practices, 125:95

 Renaissance influence, 125:88

 reverence, struggle for, 125:28

 Roman school, 125:127

 Spanish school, 125:113-116

 Trent, Council of, 125:94-101

 Venetian school, 125:124-127

 16th century, 125:102-127

 17th-19th centuries, 125:128-141

 20th century, 125:142-146

history, early church

 antiphonal singing, 125:21

 Paul's Epistles, 125:20-21

 Pilgrimage of Etheria, 125:22

history, middle ages

 France, 14th century, 125:68

 Laude spirituali, 125:70-71

 measured music, 125:63

 song schools, 125:31

Instruction of the Congregation of Rites
(1958), 125:152-155

mission countries, 100:58

moral effect, 125:27

musica reservata, 125:118

polyphonic (see POLYPHONIC CHURCH
MUSIC)

sacred and religious distinguished,
125:153

salaries for musicians, 125:155

CHURCH OF ENGLAND

(see also ANGLICAN ORDERS)

Anglo-Catholicism, 138:51

Mariology, 45:100-102

reunion (see under REUNION MOVEMENT)

Thirty-nine Articles, 78:90-91

CHURCH OF GOD (ADVENTIST)

sect, 139:66

- CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER DAY SAINTS
(see MORMONS)
- CHURCH OF SOUTH INDIA
union of churches, 138:42-43
- CHURCH PROPERTY
France
French Revolution, 89:91
- CHURCH UNITY OCTAVE
(see CHAIR OF UNITY OCTAVE)
- CHURCH WORK
Christ as exemplar, 130:153
- CHURCH YEAR
Ambrosian rite, 111:35-36
- CICERO, MARCUS TULLIUS
Roman religion, 142:139-140
- CIRCUMCISION
Jewish rite, 73:86-87
- CISNEROS, GARCIAS DE, O.S.B. (Abbot), 1455-1510
exercises, 40:137
reform, 40:137
- CISTERCIAN RITE
history and description, 111:67-81
- Mass, 111:72-81
origins, 111:68-72
revival attempted, 111:81
- CISTERCIANS
spirituality, 40:42-44
writings, 12th century, 40:43
- CITIZEN
moral code, 56:23
- CITY
temporal and eternal, 34:136-137
- CITY LIFE
migrants, 102:25
- CIVILIZATION
anthropocentrism, 91:90
atheism and, 102:78-85
Christian
atheism and, 91:86
leaven, 95:68-69
nationalism and, 95:67
relations, 102:129
intelligence and, 95:16
metaphysical in essence, 35:22
modern
bewilderment and anxiety, 91:121
characteristics, 102:122
complexities, 56:68
crisis, 91:91
dechristianization, 102:67-73
Gospels and, 69:147
momentum increasing, 102:8
Peguy on, 56:74
pragmatism/materialism, 91:118
Prometheus myth, 91:115
rationalist pragmatism, 91:114
secularism (see SECULARISM)
“standing on its own feet,” 102:47
non-Christian leader, 91:88
- Occidental
anti-Christian, 102:52
Benedictines, 105:87
Church development, 102:125
underdeveloped areas, 132:153-155
order of holiness and, 56:123
progress, 95:21
stages, 91:87
universal, 95:121
Villanova, 142:90
white race and, 95:71
work and, 102:38
- CLAIRVAUX (Cistercian abbey)
daughter-houses, 98:57
- CLARE, SAINT, ca. 1193-1253
role, 98:117
- CLARK, COLIN
food supply, 132:53
- CLAUDEL, PAUL, 1868-1955
The Satin Slipper
prologue, 98:7-8
- CLEMENS, TITUS FLAVIUS, *Alexandrinus*
(see CLEMENT, of ALEXANDRIA)
- CLEMENT I, SAINT, POPE (d. ca. 99)
gospels, 69:90
- CLEMENT V, POPE, 1264-1314
(elected 1305)
Avignon, 89:47
- CLEMENT VI, POPE, 1291-1352
(elected 1342)
Louis the Bavarian and, 89:48
- CLEMENT VII, POPE, 1478-1534
(elected 1523)
Council of Trent, 78:118
Rome, sack of, 78:110
- CLEMENT VIII, POPE, 1546-1605
(elected 1592)
Pontificale, 109:74
reforms, 78:131-132
- CLEMENT X, POPE, 1590-1676
(elected 1670)
Breviary reform, 109:49
nepotism, 89:89
- CLEMENT XIV, POPE, 1705-1774
(elected 1769)
communion of saints, 26:50
election, 89:85
- CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA
on creation, 11:43
Docetism, 24:33
Gospel synthesis, 69:96-98
the Gospels, 67:124
music, 125:25
on the soul, 11:77-78
- CLERGY
bishops and, 83:11
canon law
state and church, 89:35
- dress (Celestine I), 102:143n
- functions, 93:124
- history

- CLERGY**—continued
clerical status; state and church, 89:36
lay-clerical distinction, 87:21
social depression, 89:81
living organism of the church, 102:133
perfection, demand for, 87:70
priestly societies of perfection, 83:68
secular institutes, 87:68-71
statistics, 100:9
- CLERGY AND LAITY**
parish collaboration, 102:114
- CLERICALISM**
freedom from, 102:134
- CLERKS REGULAR**
religious life; development, 87:55
- CLORIVIERE, PIERRE JOSEPH PICOT DE, S. J.**, 1735-1820
founder, 87:62
secular institutes, 87:59, 61-64
training methods, 87:63
- CLOUD OF UNKNOWNING**
spirituality, 40:92-96
- CLUNY** (Benedictine Abbey in France)
church music, 125:61-62
divine office, 109:36-37
- COERCION**
in society, 34:24
- COLETTE, SAINT**, 1381-1447
role, 98:117
- COLLECTIVISM**
international ethics, 106:32-33
social concepts, 34:47-52
- COLLECTIVITY**
social concept, 34:37
- COLLEGES**
Jesuit, 105:147
- COLOGNE CATHEDRAL**
Carolingian art, 121:173-174
- COLONIES; COLONIZATION**
false nationalism, 106:64-65
nationalist movement, 100:124
revolution, 102:128
world poverty, 132:27-28
- COLOSSIANS, EPISTLE TO**
references
Col 1:1-3---19:73
Col 1:15-16---19:73
Col 1:24---26:140
Col 2:13-14---25:115
Col 3:12-13---93:132
- COLUMBA, SAINT**, 521-597
role, 98:108
- COLUMBANUS, SAINT**, 540-615
founder, 105:84
- COMMANDMENTS, the TEN**
Christian code, 56:80-82
Christian life, 56:77ff
educational need, 56:80
- COMMON GOOD**
collective international work, 95:118-119
description, 34:109
distribution of resources, 106:105
international aspects, 95:12
international; definition, 106:39
international ethics, 106:119
international organization, 106:49-50
international relations, 106:36-38
necessary conditions, 106:56
political responsibility, 56:115
social order, 34:109-111
values, hierarchy of, 106:38-39
- COMMON LIFE**
(see under RELIGIOUS ORDERS)
- COMMUNAL LIFE**
early Christian
common purse, 105:33
- COMMUNICATION OF IDIOMS**
(*communicatio idiomatum*)
attribution of properties, 24:99
concreta de concretis ... 24:101
rules governing; language, 24:96-103
table illustrating, 24:103
Thomas Aquinas on, 24:100-101
- COMMUNICATIONS MEDIA**
international integration and, 95:8
mission use, 100:75-76
- COMMUNION**
Adventist belief, 139:64
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:98
new covenant, 48:48
prayer and 56:89
reception of both species
Trent, Council of, 78:126
stigmatics and, 57:62
Communions from a distance, 57:66-70
- COMMUNION OF SAINTS**
Anglican teaching, 26:45-46
Apostles' Creed, 26:15-17
benefit from, on earth, 26:95-104
catechism of the Council of Trent, 26:51-52, 106
catechism of Pius X, 26:53-54
charity, the bond, 26:128-130
Church as, 26:105-111
Church, identity with, 26:57n
Church membership, 26:96
communion in the sacraments, 26:120
communion with God, 26:61-68
degrees of connection with the Church, 26:101-104
end of the world, 26:153-154
formula
attributed to St Matthew, 26:16
communio sanctorum, 26:23
“communion,” 26:20
contemporary theology, 26:36-38
definition, 26:36
earliest witnesses, 26:22-25
early medieval explanations, 26:25-27
history, 26:15-38
insertion in the Creed, 26:17-18

- koinonia*, 26:21-22
local history, 26:18-19
origins, 26:19-22
product of a fusion, 26:17
pseudo-Augustinian sermon; 6th century, 26:25
"saints," 26:21
history of doctrine
 German theology of the Enlightenment, 26:32-33
 Saint-Sulpice (1809), 26:34-36
human solidarity, 26:9-12
invisible aspect, 26:128-135
manifestation of communion, 26:124-127
meanings, 26:115
mystical body of Christ, 26:69
non-Catholic doctrine, 26:39-49
official teaching of the Church, 26:50-58
Orthodox theology, 26:39-41
outside the Church, 26:104
papal teaching, 26:50
participation in goods of Church, 26:57
Pius XII on, 26:54-56
Protestant teaching, 26:41-45
sharing in possessions of the Church, 26:57-58
solidarity, supernatural, 26:84
spiritual realities shared, 26:136-142
Thomistic teaching, 26:28-30
Trinity; communal life, 26:67-68
unity in Christ, 26:69-80
visible Church, 26:105-106
Westminster Confession (1647), 26:45-46
- COMMUNISM**
all-embracing creed, 91:85
atheism
 culture, 91:84
 Nietzsche's prophecies, 91:9
Catholic Church
 destruction the aim, 100:130
 persecution today, 100:131-132
contemporary movement, 102:48
developing countries, 132:82
developing countries attracted to, 132:103-104
economic area, 132:111
Hegel, 91:111
materialism, 132:109-112
mission countries, 100:124
nationalist movement, 100:129
papal teaching
 Mater et Magistra, 132:138
poverty, worldwide, 132:101-115
refashioning society, 91:112
Russian Revolution, 132:106
Sartre, 91:79
science and atheism, 130:59-61
science and religion, 14:11
self-defeating, 91:131
social classes; attraction, 132:104-109
social justice, 132:108
- temptation to, and economics, 132:81-83
Western technology and, 102:126-127
Western values and, 106:75
- COMMUNISM AND RELIGION**
persecution and politics, 91:85
purifying faith, 91:130
- COMMUNIST COUNTRIES**
foreign relations
 coexistence, 106:73-75
 cold war, 106:71-73
 peace movement, 95:90
- COMMUNIST PARTY**
Italy, 89:104, 123
- COMMUNITY**
 social concept, 34:30
- COMMUNITY LIFE**
Christian responsibility, 56:113
collaboration and tension, 34:42
desacralization, 102:77
international integration, 95:12-13
Mystical Body as exemplar, 34:134
sacrifice for, 34:129
- COMPANY OF THE BLESSED**
SACRAMENT (founded 1640)
purpose, 105:164
- COMPLINE**
history, 109:35
- COMTE, AUGUSTE**, 1798-1857
atheism, 91:53, 80
God unnecessary for, 91:25
individualism, 91:111-112
religion and positivism, 91:32
- CONCELEBRATION**
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:84
- CONCILIAR THEORY**
Great Schism, 89:50
papal power, definition of, 78:44
- CONCORDAT(S)**
Austria (1855)
 church and state, 89:96
France (1516)
 election of bishops, 89:55
 Leo X and Francis I, 78:43
France (1801)
 church and state, 89:92-93
Frederick III, 89:54
Worms (1122)
 bishops and rulers, 89:39
- CONCORDISM**
science and religion, 130:96-101
- CONDUCT OF LIFE**
awareness, 102:32-34
Catholics; fully men of their times, 130:91
Don Juan, 91:141
personal destiny, 34:65
- CONFESION**
Christ's word, 56:107
psychotherapy and, 93:92-93
- CONFIRMATION**
rite (*Pontificale*), 109:76-79

- CONFORMISM
Durkheim, 35:126-127
- CONFRATERNITA DELLA CARITA
foundation, 105:143
- CONFUSIONISM
science and religion, 130:97-101
- CONGAR, YVES M. J., O. P., 1904-
angels, 26:90-91
communion of saints, 26:133
liturgical reform, 109:90-91
Luther and the Gospels, 69:117n
on purgatory, 26:143n
- CONGO
Catholic Church, 100:99-100
- CONJURING
belief in, 43:37n
- CONRAD III, Emperor, 1093-1152
Bernard of Clairvaux and, 98:58
- CONRAD OF ASCOLI, Blessed
stigmatic, 57:20
- CONSCIENCE
children and sin, 56:102
development, 34:81
genesis, 34:68-70
group, the, 34:70
responsibility, 56:109-111
social life and, 34:80-82
social pressures, 34:81
- CONSCIOUSNESS
Marxism, 130:51
materialism and, 35:98-99
physiology and, 130:52
science and, 35:78
society and, 130:55
spiritual principle, 130:144
- CONSTANCE, COUNCIL OF, 1414-1418
schism, healing of, 89:50
- CONSTANTINE I, THE GREAT
(Emperor of Rome, d. 337)
authority of the Church, 89:17-18
church and state, 89:16; 121:93
church architecture, 121:43
donation of, 89:25
Peter and, 121:47
Tyre, Council of, 89:22
- CONSTANTINOPLE
fall of, 78:14
- CONSTANTINUS AFRICANUS, O.S.B.,
11th century
medical works, 105:90
- CONSTANTIUS II, Emperor, 317-361
Athanasius and, 89:22-23
- CONSTITUTIONS
natural law; 20th century, 89:115
- CONSUMERS
motives, 102:22
- CONTEMPLATION
Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:46
Bonaventure, 40:68n
Cassian's teaching, 40:15-16
Cloud of Unknowing, 40:93
- cult, medieval, 40:73
Denis the Carthusian, 40:124, 126
- Dominican, 40:67
- Gerson on, 40:117
- Greek Fathers, 40:13
- Hilton on, 40:98
- "learned ignorance," 40:128n
medieval monasticism, 40:23-24
- Peter of Celle, 40:41
- schools, 40:138
- stages, 40:32
- transcending knowledge of God, 40:73
- union with God, 40:76
- word; medieval usage, 40:71
- CONTI, ANGELO, 1657-1683
stigmatic, 57:50
- CONTINENCE
Bernard of Clairvaux on, 98:63
voluntary, 24:134
- CONTINGENCY
experience of, 35:46
- CONTRITION
Christian life, 56:106-107
- CONVENTION
social, 34:53
- CONVERSION
adults; steps toward, 56:63
ages of man and, 56:60-66
baptism and, 56:61
Christian life, 56:51-75
conditions for, 56:50
delaying reception, 138:90
enlightenment, 56:55, 65
"passing-over" to God, 56:58-59
steps, 56:51-52
theocentric, 56:69
- CONVERSION, MORAL
atonement, 25:74
biblical teaching
New Testament, 56:53-60
metanoia, 56:53
repentance, 56:56
return to God, 25:75
- CONVERSION WORK
continuous, 48:61
natural order, 95:59
- CONVERTS
example, 138:93
- CONVULSIONARIES
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:61-70
- CONVULSIONS
traits, 43:69
- COP, NICOLAS
Calvin and, 78:78
- CO-REDEMPTION
history of doctrine
Germanus (8th century), 45:36-37
Mary's secondary role, 45:18
- CORINTHIANS, 1st EPISTLE TO
references
1 Cor 3:15--26:144

- 1 Cor 4:2-5---56:118
1 Cor 6:17---135:59
1 Cor 7:29-32---56:120
1 Cor 13:4-5---105:40
1 Cor 15:14-17---67:10
1 Cor 15:22---25:47
- CORINTHIANS, 2d EPISTLE TO**
references
- 2 Cor 5:17---95:35
2 Cor 5:21---24:129; 25:115
2 Cor 8:13-14---105:43
2 Cor 11:27-28---56:99
2 Cor 13:3---48:111
- CORNELIUS (centurion)**
baptism, 95:29
- COSMOLOGY**
- ancient
- Greek religion, 142:74-75
 - apologetics and, 130:124
 - Christian, 11:119
 - Galileo, 91:94
 - mechanicalism, 14:72
 - science and philosophy, 130:129
 - two possibilities, 130:126
- COUCHOUD, PAUL LOUIS**
existence of Christ, 67:7
- COUNCIL (S), ECUMENICAL**
- characteristics, 138:69
 - definition, 138:68
 - extraordinary magisterium, 48:115
 - infallibility, 138:112
 - necessity, 83:37
 - participants; statistics, 83:36
 - universality, 138:70
- COUNCILS AND SYNODS**
- provincial
- episcopal meetings, 83:32-33
- COUNTER-REFORMATION**
- Jesuits, 78:112-116
- post-Trent (1563-1623), 78:129-142
 - religious orders, new, 87:50-51
- COUPERIN, FRANCOIS**, 1668-1733
church music, 125:132
- COURTLY LOVE**
- Mary and, 45:45-47
- COVENANT (New Testament)**
- established, 48:48
- COVENANT (Old Testament)**
- blood in the sacrifice, 25:138
 - bond between God and Israel, 73:63
 - Christ the culmination of, 73:15
 - Church revealed, 48:22-23
 - conditional, 73:62
 - creation and, 19:33
 - gift and engagement, 73:62
 - history and destiny of Israel, 73:64
 - Jewish tradition, 73:61
 - Mosaic covenant over, 48:47
- New Covenant foretold, 48:31
promised land, 73:63
word, use of, 48:23
- CREATION**
- (see also MYTHOLOGY)
- ab initio temporis*, 19:110-114
 - absolute, the, 11:27
 - the absolute is the creator, 11:55-58
 - actuality of God, 19:18
 - anthropomorphism, 19:15-19
 - awareness, 19:20
 - belief in God Creator, 19:68-114
 - biblical metaphysics, 11:26
 - biblical teaching (N.T.), 19:49-56
 - texts, 11:40
 - biblical teaching (O.T.)
 - interventions of Yahweh, 19:44
 - pagan cosmogonies and, 19:36-37
 - poems, 19:38-44
 - prophets, 19:44-45
 - psalms, 19:42
 - saviour and creator, 19:30-49
 - wisdom literature, 19:45-48
- bibliography, 19:127
- causality; incarnation, 19:73-74
- chaos; empty waste, 19:41
- childhood images, 19:11-15
- Christ and, 19:8
- completion; man's task, 19:124
- covenant, 19:33
- created (the verb), 19:37
- days of; geological eras, 130:98
- dependence, relationship of, 19:22
- early Christian metaphysics, 11:37-73
- Elohim, 19:41
- errors about, 19:9
- everlastingly renewed, 11:73
- evil and, 11:97
- ex nihilo*, 19:109-110
- fashioning vs creating, 11:47
- first day of history, 19:32
- free act, 19:101-103
- freedom of, 11:58-60
- generation and, 11:61-64
- Gnosticism, 11:114
- God distinct from, 19:80-95
- God unchanged, 19:95-101
- God's eternal idea, 19:112
- goodness, 19:41-42
- idea of, 19:19-23
- irreversible process, 11:64-73
- living as a creature, 19:115-126
- love, 19:28
- man the lord of, 19:118
- Manichaean mythology, 11:61
- Mars on, 19:91-92
- matter and, 11:45-55
- metaphysical problems, 19:98
- motive, 19:107
- mystery, 19:115
- mystery of faith; for Israel, 19:31-33

CREATION—continued
as necessary, 19:101
Origen on, 11:80
pantheism, 19:58
paradox of the creature, 19:55
patristic teaching, 11:40-45
philosophy, 19:86
praise of God, 19:108
purpose, 11:108
rationality of the universe, 130:103
reason for, 11:29; 19:61
reason and faith, 19:23-29
recognition of createdness, 19:34
redemption and, 19:9-10, 121-122
rest and prayer, 19:21
salvation, 19:44
science and, 19:87
science and religion, 130:98
seventh day, 19:40
as sign, 19:84
sign and reality, 19:77
study, religious, 19:14
temporal and spatial images, 19:23
temporal beginning, 19:110-111
time, 19:16-17
time and eternity, 19:99
transcendence of God, 19:37
Trinity, 19:69-80
unceasing, 19:98
understanding God, 19:20
unfinished, 19:55
Vatican Council, 1st, 19:63-67
wisdom of God, 19:104-109
word, 19:84-85
world linked with God, 19:8

CREDIT UNIONS
Latin America, 132:137

CREED
apostolic sects, 139:28

CRETE
civilization, 142:9-10
religious rites and games, 142:12

CRITICISM
rational criticism; rules, 67:99-100

CROPS (see AGRICULTURE)

CROSS
art; 4th century, 121:104
catacombs; art, 121:104
early Christian art, 121:103-112
veneration, 121:103

CROSS, EXALTATION OF THE
Byzantine liturgy, 135:49

CROWD
social concept, 34:31-32

CROWLEY, ALASTAIR
Hitler and, 43:121

CRUCIFIX
early Christian art, 121:110

CRUSADES
Callistus III, 78:16
Constantinople, fall of, 78:14-15

Eastern schism and, 135:95
evils, 138:16
first
Jews and, 73:23
generosity, 105:105
hospitable institutions, 105:106
legitimate defense, 105:104
papal leadership, 89:39
Paul II, 78:23
second
Eugene III, 98:57
state and church, 89:40

CULLMANN, OSCAR
ecumenical movement, 138:45
unity, prayer for, 138:99

CULTURE
Church and, 106:33-34
pluralism, 106:33
science and, 14:131
unity, 130:140

CURES, MIRACULOUS
(see under BEATIFICATION;
MIRACLES)

CURIA, DIOCESAN
canon law, 83:89

CUSTOM
fashion, 34:54-55
social, 34:53
usage, 34:54

CYBELE
goddess, 142:136

CYBERNETICS
artefact, 131:28
artefacts behaving like men, 131:66ff
attribute (the word), 131:40
behavior and experience, 131:110-111, 113
behavior matrices, 131:30ff
behavior of living organisms, 131:62-105
behavior of systems, 131:11
bibliography, 131:125
definition (Weiner), 131:14
electronic brains, 130:50
feedback, 131:12
the general science, 131:65
imitating human behavior, 131:21
language and methods, 131:28-41
love; behavior, 131:116
machine learning, 131:18
making a machine which can count,
131:42-48
man and machines, 131:106-121
natural world and its description,
131:49-61
origins, 131:9-27
predictability of behavior, 131:61
purposive behavior, 131:24
self-organizing system, 131:57
self-preservation, 131:24-25
self-reproducing, 131:26
self-reproduction by artefacts, 131:98
set theory, 131:40

- soul and, 131:119-121
system, 131:28ff
universal artefact, 131:108
- CYRIAN, SAINT** (Bp of Carthage, d. 258)
epidemic; charity, 105:57
gospel development, 69:99
primacy of Peter, 83:16
salvation and church, 26:96-97
- CYRIL, SAINT** (Patriarch of Alexandria), 370 ca.-444
Nestorius and, 24:43, 44
Origen, criticism, 11:92-93
Theotokos, 45:27-28
- CYRIL, SAINT** (Bp of Jerusalem) 315 ca.-386
body and soul, 11:86
on creation, 11:58
- CYRIL, SAINT**, of Thessalonica, 827 ca.-869
Glagolitic liturgy, 111:104
role, 98:109
- DALGAIRNS, JOHN DOBREE**
conversion work, 138:101
- DANCE**
liturgical, 125:26
- DANIEL, BOOK OF**
references
Dn 8.14---139:56
- DANIEL** (liturgical drama)
history and description, 125:47
- DANIEL-ROPS, HENRI**, 1901-Gospels, 69:76
- DANTE ALIGHIERI**, 1265-1321
Mariology, 45:61-63
- DAUGHTERS OF CHARITY OF ST VINCENT DE PAUL**
doctors and, 105:161
home care, 105:162
- DAUMAS, MAURICE**
history of science, 14:58
- DAVY, G.**
Durkheim's philosophy, 35:127
- DAVY, RICHARD**
Passion music, 125:77-78
- DAWN BIBLE STUDENT ASSOCIATION**
foundation, 139:100
- DEACONESSES**
charitable assistance, 105:50-51
- DEACONS**
early church, 105:48
Mass; share in bishop's priesthood, 105:51
ministry; the Didascalia, 105:50
relief work; early church, 105:34
social service, 105:71
- DEAD, the**
terramaricoli, 142:88
- DEAD, WORSHIP OF THE**
Mycenaeans, 142:15
Roman festivals, 142:116-117
Roman religion, 142:100
- DEANS, RURAL** (see RURAL DEANS)
- DEATH**
acceptance of, 14:22
Augustine on, 98:46-47
consciousness disappears, 130:114
sin, symbol of, 25:46
wonder; metaphysics, 35:27
- DEERING, RICHARD** (d. ca. 1630)
church music, 125:124
- DELCAMBRE, ETIENNE**
witchcraft, 43:109
- DELLA PACE, ANGELA**, 1610-1662
stigmatization, 57:25, 50, 56
- DELPHI**
sanctuary at, 142:54
- DELPHIAN ORACLE**
Greek religion, 142:54-57
moral law, 142:55
- DEMETER**
Eleusis, 142:51
goddess, 142:26
- DEMOCRACY**
individualistic, 95:110
masses, 91:91
positive laws, 89:116
role of ordinary people, 132:148
totalitarianism as end of, 91:105
- DEMOGRAPHY**
social science, 34:62
- DEMONIAC POSSESSION**
alien personality substituted, 43:19
bibliography, 43:127-128
cases
Brossier, Marthe, 43:10, 46-52
Etudes Carmélitaines, 43:12n
Gay, Antoine, 43:102-107
Jeanne of the Angels, 43:40-46, 79, 85, 94
Madeleine, 43:78
Magdalene of the Cross, 43:52-61, 84
Noblet, Marie Therese, 43:31-40
a psychotic, 43:92-94
Sibylle, 43:81-84
Surin, Father, 43:94-98
Christ and, 43:16
consciousness of self, 43:73
consciousness, state of, 43:70ff
epidemics of demonopathy, 43:62
frequency today, 43:7-8
genuine, 43:14-27
Gospel cases, 43:14ff
hysteria, 43:29ff
knowledge and power, 43:20
lucid; psychological structure, 43:98-102
modern ideas, 43:115-123
nature or supernature, 43:124-125
neurosis; Gospel cases, 43:24
paroxysmal forms, 43:28-90
penetrated by the devil, 43:10
personality transformation, 43:71
primitive societies, 43:8
pseudo-possessed, 43:10

DEMONIAC POSSESSION—continued
convulsionaries, 43:49, 61-70
doctor's discernment, 43:11
expression of desire or fear, 43:84
external transformation, 43:30
lucid form, 43:91-107
morbid simulation, 43:50
pathology of imagination, 43:51
speaking from the stomach, 43:49
psychoanalysis, 43:115-118
psychological, 43:118-123
psychoneuroses, 43:29ff
self divided, 43:99, 100
sickness and, 43:23-27
spurious possession, 43:10-13
groups, 43:12
theological concept, 43:24
witchcraft and, 43:108-114
DENIS the CARTHUSIAN, 1402-1471
contemplation, 40:124, 126
purpose, 40:121
spirituality, 40:121-129
writings, 40:121
DEPRES, JOSQUIN (*d.* 1521)
biography, 125:90
church music, 125:87
masses, 125:92
master, 125:93
motets, 125:91
DEPRESSION, MENTAL
psychiatric illness, 93:31-33
DESCARTES, RENE, 1596-1650
causality, 14:93
cogito ergo sum, 131:64
conservation of active forces, 14:97
conservation of motion, 14:94-95
dynamics, 14:130
the existent, 35:74
inertia, principle of, 14:91
Leibniz' criticism of, 14:96
on machines, 14:64
man, 99:100n
materialism, 130:23
meditation and metaphysics, 35:61
metaphysics, 35:18
on movement, 14:93
psycho-physiology, 43:72
science and religion, 130:22
spiritual philosophy, 14:99
DESIRE
sign of imperfection, 19:96
DESPOTISM
international organization, 106:54
DES PRES, JOSQUIN
(see **DEPRES, JOSQUIN**, *d.* 1521)
DETACHMENT
German mystics, 40:76
internal renunciation, 40:110
joy, 56:99
Tauler, 40:81

DETERMINISM
average behavior, 34:87
environmental, 34:85-86
responsibility and neuroses, 93:114-115
social, and liberty, 34:89-91
social inertia, 34:88-89
social scientism, 34:72
DEUTERONOMY, BOOK OF
references
Dt 26:5-9---19:32
Dt 32---19:35
DEVIL
adversary, 69:64
afflicting the body, 43:15
apparitions; lack of a tail, 43:111
biblical teaching
Gospels on existence of, 43:14
New Testament, 43:21-23
corporate appearance, 43:119
evil by choice, 11:82
exists and acts, 25:45
Freud on, 43:116
Hitlerite Germany, 43:120
influence, 43:9
influence on the soul, 43:25-26
influence over prisoners, 43:111
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:97
material forms, 43:110
mental illness and, 93:10
pact with (Magdalen of the Cross),
43:57
pernicious influence, 43:15
real existence, 43:8
Satan and "the demon," 43:21
Teresa of Avila, 43:25
victory over, 25:59
DEVIL-WORSHIP
England today, 43:121
DIALECTIC
materialism incompatible with,
35:100-101
DIALECTICAL MATERIALISM
atheism, 91:26
auto-dynamism, 91:101
change and, 130:47
determinist evolution, 34:74
Hegel and Marx, 91:68-69
humanism, 91:70
nature and man, 91:101
refutation, 91:69
retrogressive movement, 91:102
soul of man, 35:98
DIDACHE
communal charity in, 105:36
DIDYMUS of ALEXANDRIA, the
Theologian, ca. 313- ca. 398
anti-Manicheism, 11:98
DIET
animal products, 132:16
comparison, Indian and American,
132:14-15

- DI GIOVANNI, DELICIA
stigmatic, 57:42
- DIJKSTERHUIS, E. J.
Christianity and science, 14:59
- DIOCESAN CURIA
(see CURIA, DIOCESAN)
- DIOCESE(S)
area fixed, 83:87
bishop as administrator, 83:83
bishops and, 83:83-99
bishop's primary duty, 83:44
boundaries, 83:87
erection, division, etc., 83:86
size, 102:143
word, 83:85; 89:24
- DIONYSIA
(see also ORPHISM)
- DIONYSIUS Areopagita
Gospel development, 69:104
influence, 40:72
symbolism, 135:54
writings, 40:73
- DIONYSIUS (Bp of Corinth) 2d century
charities, 105:53
- DIONYSUS
Demeter and, 142:51
god, 142:18
mystical way, 142:46-48
orgia, 142:46-47
- DIOSCORUS (Patriarch of Alexandria,
d. 454)
Eutyches and, 24:56
- DISARMAMENT
moral aspects, 106:99-102
- DISASTERS
charities, early, 105:57
- DISEASE
effect of poverty, 132:15-19
- DIVINATION
augurs, 142:124
Etruscan *haruspicina*, 142:96
- DIVINE, FATHER
sectarian, 139:121
- DIVINE OFFICE
history, 109:26-53
monastic origin, 125:34-35
private and public, 109:38n
private recitation, 109:48
monastic history, 109:30-31
obligation; history, 109:37-38
obligatory, 109:98
sanctification of time, 109:26
times related to hours, 109:97
- DIVINE RIGHT OF KINGS
developing doctrine, 16th century, 89:57
James I, 89:79
- DIVORCE
church and state in England, 89:36
Eastern churches, 138:83
Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:16
Qumran scrolls, 67:28
- DIX, DOROTHEA LYNDE
psychiatry, 93:13
- DOCETISM
Christological error, 24:31-33
- DODDS, CHARLES
on oral contraceptives, 132:49
- DODO of Hascha, Blessed
stigmatic, 57:20
- DOGMA
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:25
implicit state, 138:79
science and religion, 130:79
- DOMINIC, SAINT, 1170-1221
role, 98:113
- DOMINICAN RITE
history and description, 111:90-94
Mass, 111:93-94
origins, 111:91
- DOMINICANS
Constitutions, 105:124
history
convents; 13th century, 40:74
Immaculate Conception; doctrine,
45:50
religious development, 87:38
rules, 87:44, 45
secular institutes, 87:99
spirituality, 40:66-67
study and learning, 105:124
- DON JUAN
polytheism, 91:141
- DONI, GIOVANNI BAPTISTA, 1594-1647
church music, 125:97
- DORIANS
Greek religion, 142:20
- DORMIENS, JOHANNES, O. P.,
14th century
papal power, 89:54
- DOSTOEVSKY, FYODOR
MIKHAILOVICH, 1821-1881
destiny of man, 91:113
Gospels, 69:140
- DRAMA
liturgical
history, 125:46-48
- DREAMS
animals, 131:71
- DREY, J. S.
communion of saints, 26:33
- DRUMMOND, HENRY
sectarian, 139:19
- DUALISM
creation and, 11:56
mythical origin, 19:59
polytheism; Nicaea, 11:57-58
practical atheism, 19:60
- DUFAY, GUILLAUME (d. 1474)
church music, 125:82-84
- DU MONT, HENRI, 1610-1684
church music, 125:131

DUNS SCOTUS, JOANNES, O. F. M.,
1265?-1308?
Adam's sin and God's plan, 24:112, 114
Christian humanism, 69:115
Immaculate Conception, 45:49
Incarnation; purpose, 24:105-106

DUNSTABLE, JOHN (d. 1453)
church music, 125:73-74
in France, 125:76

DURA-EUROPOS
early Christian art, 121-14

DURANDUS, WILLIAM (Bp of Mende)
1237-1296
liturgical books, 109:70-72

DURKHEIM, EMILE, 1858-1917
the absolute, 35:76
conformism, 35:126-127
"consent," 35:126
ethics, 35:124
science and morality, 35:125
sociology and ethics, 35:129
on suicide, 93:35

DUTY
an absolute, 34:93
a debt, 34:93
essence of, 34:100
obligation: etymology, 34:93
social ethics, 34:92
value, 34:71

EADMER (d. 1124)
Immaculate Conception, 45:47

EAST AND WEST
communism and democracy, 106:71
doctrinal differences, 138:14
history
reciprocal ignorance and contempt,
135:91

EASTER VIGIL
divine office; history, 109:30

EASTERN CHURCHES
apophatism, 135:137
architecture (see under CHURCH
ARCHITECTURE)
bibliography, 135:143-144
liturgy and ritual
symbolical value, 135:136
"mystic" religion, 135:9
origins of Latin Catholicism, 135:9
Palamism, 135:138
Rhodes Conference (1961), 138:125-126
tradition, East and West, 135:13
Western interest in, 135:7

EASTERN CHURCHES, ORTHODOX
Byzantium, stronghold of unity, 135:106
canonical and liturgical pluralism,
135:96
churches listed, 138:17
ecclesiological dissimilarities, 135:101
historical pressures, 135:105-116
hopes for the future, 135:134
liturgy and ritual

language generally unknown, 135:83
the Mystery celebrated, 135:39-58
piety and, 135:78
Syrian and Greek components, 135:57

Mariology, 45:97-100
modern renewal, 135:117-142
nationalism and, 135:86
opposition to the West, 135:105-106
panorthodox council, 135:133
piety, 135:78-86
sacraments
frequency, 135:83
separated churches, 138:9-19
separation; Russia, 138:17
state domination, 135:110
statistics, 138:18
theological renewal, 135:120-126
theology
mystery revealed, 135:23-38
World Council of Churches, 138:57-58

ECCLESIASTICUS, BOOK OF
references
Ecclus 42:15---19:71

ECK, JOHANN MAIER VON, 1486-1543
Luther and, 78:66

ECKHART, Meister (d. 1327)
controversial figure, 40:78
Gospels and, 69:110-111
mystical union, 40:77
pantheism, 40:78
speculative mystic, 40:104, 105
spirituality, 40:75, 78-80
writings, 40:79

ECONOMIC ASSISTANCE
attitude, 132:88
bilateral donations, 132:97
communist attitude, 132:101-103
duty imposed by justice, 106:112
effective and sufficient, 132:120
government action necessary, 132:91-92
hierarchy of values, 106:107
hopeful signs, 132:95-100
how much aid? 132:92-95
human values, 132:139-140
increase needed, 106:110
international agencies, 106:106
love, Christian, 132:142-143
necessary for development, 132:85-87
order of priorities, 132:87-89
social justice, 106:113
spirit of disinterested partnership,
132:143-144
spirit of service, 106:109
United Nations agencies, 132:89-91

ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT
aid necessary, 132:85-87
communism a temptation, 132:81-83
impossible ways, 106:115
national survival, 132:81
papal teaching
Mater et Magistra, 132:131-133

- Pius XII, 106:114-115
possible ways, 106:117
20th century problem, 132:81-100
- ECONOMIC POLICY**
positive commitment, Western, 132:112-115
- ECONOMIC PROBLEMS**
balance of payments, 132:117
bibliography, 132:157-158
- ECONOMICS**
Christian humanism, 132:139-156
social aspect, 34:23
social science, 34:62
- ECSTASY**
external appearance, 57:71
marriage, mystic, 57:72
stigmatics, 57:70ff
- ECUMENICAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES**
Christian unity, 138:69
- ECUMENICAL MOVEMENT**
Amsterdam assembly (1948), 138:32
Benedict XV, 138:30
Catholic Church; participation, 138:92
Catholic participation, 138:39
definition, 138:9
Edinburgh Congress (1910), 138:29
Evanston assembly, 2d, 138:38-42
Faith and Order Movement, 138:31
Lund Conference (1952), 138:37
Mariology, 45:103-105
missionary church, 102:153
South India, 138:42
Work and Life group, 138:31
- EDUCATION**
Benedictine schools, 105:93
Catholic schools and political parties, 89:122
England; church and state, 89:73-74
federal aid, 89:74
France
 19th century, 89:96
history
 Charlemagne, 105:99
India, 100:110
mission schools, 89:120
missionary task, 100:24
partitioned, 130:140
politics; the modern state, 89:122
science and humanism, 130:139
secular institutes, 87:64
- EDUCATION OF CHILDREN**
conversion and, 56:62-63
- EDWARD VI, King of England, 1537-1553**
Anglo-Calvinism, 78:88
- EGOTISM**
creation, the, 19:107
- EINSTEIN, ALBERT, 1879-1955**
atomic power, 102:11
cosmology, 14:83-87
God, personal, 14:86-87
independence of character, 14:83
- religious thought, 14:84
world as rational, 130:68
- EISENHOWER, DWIGHT D.**
on birth control, 132:48
- ELDERS**
Calvinism, 78:82
- ELAEUSINIAN MYSTERIES**
Greek religion, 142:50-53
initiation, 142:52-53
- ELIZABETH of Reute, Blessed (d. 1420)**
inedia, 57:60
- ELIZABETH I, Queen of England**
church and state, 89:58
excommunication, 89:80
schism, 78:89-90
- ELIZABETH OF SCHONAU, SAINT (d. 1165)**
spirituality, 40:62
- EMIGRATION**
patriotism and, 95:111
- EMMERICH, CATHERINE, 1774-1824**
stigmatization, 57:31, 103
visions, 57:73, 144
- EMOTIONS**
agnostic skepticism and the religion of feeling, 130:65-72
- EMPEDOCLES**
Greek religion, 142:45
- EMPERORS**
power; responsibility, 89:52
veneration; 3d century, 121:100
worship transferred to Christ, 121:144
- EMPIRICISM**
metaphysics and, 35:34-35
- ENCYCLICALS**
assent due to, 48:117
ordinary magisterium, 48:116
- END OF THE WORLD**
Adventism, 139:74-75
Gospel teaching, 69:69
signs; science, 19:54
- ENGELS, FRIEDRICH, 1820-1895**
biological philosophy, 130:25
- ENGLAND**
industrial revolution, 89:71
Scotland, union with (1707), 89:70
- ENVIRONMENT**
Christian, 95:67
development of man, 130:118
social determinism, 34:85-86
Soviet psychology, 130:54
vocation and, 95:110-111
- EPHESIANS, EPISTLE TO**
references
 Eph 1.3-12---48:19
 Eph 4.13---48:99
 Eph 4.15-16 ---102:116
- EPHESUS**
church of St John, 121:84

- EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 431
Nestorianism, 24:42-50
opening, 24:47
- EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 449
(Robber Council)
Eutyches' heresy, 24:56
- EPHREM the Syrian, SAINT, ca.
306-373
Mary and Eve, 45:19-20
- EPICTETUS
Pascal and, 91:134
- EPICURUS
atheism, 91:46
- EPIDAURUS
miracles at, 142:64
- EPILEPSY
paroxysm, 43:30
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:28-29
- EPIPHANIUS
Origen, criticism, 11:88-89
- EPISCOPACY
as sacrament, 83:21-23
- EPISTLE TO DIOGNETUS
Gospel development, 69:92
- EPISTLES, CATHOLIC
life of Christ in, 67:118
- EQUALITY
Christian brotherhood, 95:33
Proverbs, Book of, 19:46
- ERASMUS, DESIDERIUS, 1466-1536
communion of saints, 26:30
king of humanists, 78:51
Luther and, 69:118n
Valla and, 78:50
- ERROR (see TRUTH)
- ESCHATOLOGY
Adventist, 139:65
Pentecostal movement, 139:112
- ESKIMO
missions, 100:81
- ESSENCE
metaphysical status, 24:84
objectivity, 35:30
- ESSENES
Gospel of Christ and, 69:16-18
observances, 67:29
the Temptation, 67:22
- ESTHETICS (see AESTHETICS)
- ETERNAL LAW
God himself, 35:119
- ETERNAL LIFE
beyond time, 14:30
- ETERNAL PUNISHMENT
Gospel teaching, 69:70
- ETERNITY
creation and time, 19:99-100
time and, 11:70
"time" of God, 19:16-17
- ETHELRED, SAINT (see AELRED,
SAINT)
- ETHICS
arbitrary values, 35:122
autonomous science, 130:132
biological morality, 130:130
biology, agreement with, 130:133
brain and, 130:133
eudemonist, 130:134
existentialist, 91:28
expediency, 106:17
Greek religion, 142:42-43
Marxist, 130:56
metaphysics, 35:117-134
moral individualism, 34:77-80
relativism, 130:132
science and, 130:130-135
unvarying moral rules, 106:22-23
- ETHICS, JEWISH
basis: concept of man, 73:74
good and evil, 73:75
responsibility and freedom, 73:74
sin in, 73:76
universality, 73:76
- ETHNOLOGY
musicology, 125:12
- ETRURIANS
(see also ETRUSCANS)
- ETRUSCANS
origin, 142:90
religion, 142:89-98
characteristics, 142:90-91
externals, 142:96
feeling for the holy, 142:97
rituals and rules, 142:94-95
- EUCHARIST
brotherhood of man, 34:136
efficacy
foundation of the Church, 48:62
holiness in the Church, 48:152
- Mauburnus, 40:133
Peter of Celle, 40:38
sign and cause of unity, 26:120-123
- EUGENE III, POPE (d. 1153,
elected 1145)
- crusade, 2d, 98:57
- EUROPE
history
Protestant writers, 89:42
history, 5th century
church and state, 89:28
history, middle ages
Charlemagne, 105:98
- EUSEBIUS OF CAESAREA, ca. 260-
ca. 340
on creation, 11:44
on matter, 11:53
psalmody, 125:21
- EUSEBIUS, SAINT (Bp of Vercelli, d.
370 or 371)
- canonical life, 87:32
- EUTYCHES, 5th century
Monophysitism, 24:51-61

- EVAGRIUS** (fl. 430)
spirituality, 40:13
- EVANGELICAL COUNSELS**
Gospel moral teaching, 69:52-53
- EVANGELICAL - JOHANNINE CHURCH ACCORDING TO THE REVELATION OF ST JOHN**
sect, 139:70
- EVANGELISTS** (N. T.)
characteristics of the four, 67:38
- EVE** (see ADAM AND EVE)
- EVIDENCE**
content of, 57:98-100
criteria of authenticity, 57:90-100
- EVODIUS** (Bp of Uzalis, d. 424)
Manicheism, 11:104
- EVOLUTION**
in an artefact, 131:99
creation, the, 19:105-106; 130:79
creative, 130:111
cybernetic analysis, 131:96
God; secondary causes, 130:80-81
human body, 131:112
incontestable fact, 130:34
man and nature, 91:99
Marxism, 130:57
meaning of, 130:116-119
origin of species, 130:117
philosophy and, 11:7
quarrel over, 91:94-95
relativist, 130:117
science and religion, 130:78, 98
- EX NIHILO** (phrase)
meaning, 19:109
- EXALTATION OF THE CROSS**
(see CROSS, EXALTATION OF THE)
- EXCOMMUNICATION**
break with unity, 26:117-119
immediate effect, 26:118
Old Testament precedents, 26:117
- EXISTENCE**
science and metaphysics, 35:80-87
- EXISTENTIALISM**
absolute good, 91:29
Angst, 91:138
atheism, 91:137
degree of virulence, 91:71
God ethically impossible, 91:27
personalism and, 56:112
- EXODUS, BOOK OF**
references
Ex 3.14--19:82
Ex 19.5.6--48:22
Ex 22.25--105:16
- EXORCISM**
Christ and the possessed, 43:15-16, 23
prudence, 43:102
- EXPERIENCE**
cybernetics, 131:110-111, 113
of finitude, 35:46
metaphysical, 35:11
- metempirical, 35:8
reflection on, 35:32
spiritualism and materialism, 35:44
truth-value, 35:41
- EXPERIENCE (RELIGION)**
knowing the true God, 56:32-33
science and, 14:125
sense of God, 56:30ff
- EZECHIEL, BOOK OF**
references
Ez 34--83:53
- FABBRI, DIEGO**
communion of saints, 26:11
- FABIAN, SAINT, POPE**, 236-250
Roman deaconry, 105:54
- FABIOLA**
nosocomium of, 105:64
- FACT**
authenticity, 57:90ff
- FAHSEL, HELMUT**
on stigmatization, 57:102
- FAITH**
(see also AGNOSTICISM)
an affirmation, 19:86
assent; Pius XII, 105:133
atheism and, 91:20
atheism overcome, 91:151
atheism the test of, 91:143-144
biblical teaching
Gospels, 69:59
Paul's Epistles, 67:113-114
Church as expression of, 48:102
consciousness, 102:28
false ideas of God, 91:144
grace of, 56:66-67
holiness and, 48:141
Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
Jewish idea, 73:69
in literature
Satin Slipper, 98:8
missionary church, 102:156
modern difficulties, 56:67
proclamation, 48:101
rational act, 11:19-20
religion, virtue of, 56:47
renunciation, 56:95
scholars and the Gospels, 69:79
test of, 91:154
as understanding, 11:19
unwearying life of, 56:19-21
Vatican Council, 1st, 19:65
- FAITHFUL, THE**
the word, 26:110
- FALL OF MAN**
biblical and metaphysical systems, 11:29
gnostic pantheism, 19:62
Gnosticism, 11:113
Origenist teaching, 11:81
Plotinus on, 11:82

- FAMILY**
charity in, 105:9
Jewish ethics, 73:77
patriotism and, 95:113
size; regulation, 34:43
size related to intelligence, 93:112
society and, 34:27
- FAMILY LIFE**
Gospel presentation, 69:31
- FAMINE**
international aspects, 95:13
- FARMING** (see AGRICULTURE)
- FASHION**
social custom, 34:54-55
- FASTING**
Gospel teaching, 69:37
revenue for the poor, 105:55
works of mercy and, 105:76
- FATE AND FATALISM**
Greek religion, 142:61
stoicism, 142:78
- FATHERS OF THE CHURCH**
Bible and, 135:23-25
history and criticism
bibliography, 11:37
philosophy, 11:120
theology, 135:25-26
- FATIMA, OUR LADY OF**
apparition, 45:81-82
- FAULHABER, MICHAEL VON,**
Cardinal, 1869-1952
Teresa Neumann, 57:148-151
- FAUSTUS, SAINT (Bp of RIEZ,**
5th century)
communion of saints, 26:24-25
- FAVREAU, MICHAEL**
martyr, 98:20
priest-worker, 102:107n
- FAYRFAK, ROBERT** (16th century)
church music, 125:80-81
- FEAR**
filial, 98:99
- FEAR OF GOD**
filial, 73:58
Jewish thought, 73:57
religion today, 56:31
- FEAST(S)**
in art, 121:19-20
Jewish
Feast of Lights, 73:99
Festival of Weeks, 73:96
groups, 73:94
New Year, 73:92
Purim, 73:99
Rosh ha-Shanah, 73:96-97
Succoth, 73:96
Yom Kippur, 73:97
new classification (1960), 109:95
- FEBVRE, LUCIEN**
Christology, 24:73
- FEEDBACK** (see CYBERNETICS)
- FENELON, FRANCOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE (Abp),** 1651-1715
humanism, 69:131
- FERMENTUM**
unity, mark of, 26:121
- FERRARA-FLORENCE, COUNCIL OF,**
1438-1439
reunion movement, 138:13
- FERRERI, ZACHARIA,** 1479-1524
Breviary reform, 109:44-45
- FERTILIZER**
farming techniques, 132:67-69
- FESTIVALS**
Greek religion, 142:40
Rome, ancient, 142:107-118
- FEUERBACH, PAUL JOHANN ANSELM VON,** 1775-1833
atheism, 91:35
- FIDEISM**
science and religion, 130:75
- FIGHTING**
Church's efforts to limit, 89:40
- FILELFO, FRANCESCO,** 1389-1481
humanism, 78:50
- FILIOQUE CONTROVERSY**
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:97-98; 138:15
- FINITUDE**
experience of, 35:46
- FINLAND**
religious statistics, 100:80
- FIRE**
end of the world, 69:69
- FIRST PRINCIPLES**
epistemology, 35:90
- FISHER, GEOFFREY (Abp of Canterbury)**
visit to Pope John, 138:123
- FLESH**
Christian holiness, 56:84
Gospel usage, 69:65
- FLESH (the word)**
biblical meanings, 24:13-22
early Christian writings, 24:25-29
New Testament usage, 24:18-22
"one flesh," 24:16
Paul's usage, 24:22-25
- FLORUS (deacon of Lyons,**
9th century)
Martyrology, 109:60
- FOLKLORE**
social science, 34:62
- FOOD AND AGRICULTURAL ORGANIZATION OF THE U.N.**
freedom from hunger campaign, 132:77-79
- FOOD SUPPLY**
freedom from hunger campaign, 132:77-79
hunger in the world, 132:19
manageable problem, 132:56
ocean as source, 132:75

- pests and, 132:76
shortages; mission countries, 100:68
surpluses, 132:57
world calorie levels, 132:13
world can feed its peoples, 132:53-58
- FORGIVENESS OF SIN**
peace, 56:107
- FORMOSA**
Catholic Church, 100:120-122
- FORTUNATUS, VENANTIUS HONORIUS CLEMENTIANUS (Bp), ca. 540-ca. 600**
Marian poetry, 45:32
- FORTUNE**
Greek religion, 142:77
- FOUCAULD, CHARLES DE**, 1858-1916
missionary, 102:145, 146, 147
role, 98:126
- FOUR SQUARE GOSPEL**
pentecostal movement, 139:104
- FOURTEENTH CENTURY**
evils, 105:134
- FRANCE**
dechristianization, 102:67
history
 Verdun, treaty of, 89:31
history, 17th century
 empire, 89:65
history, Revolution,
 anti-religious, 87:58
 financial causes, 89:91
 individualism, 95:109-110
 Jews and, 73:24
 nationalism, 95:104
 new religion, 89:114
 Rights of Man, 91:109-110
 secularism, 91:104
 totalitarianism, 91:108
history, 19th century
 revolution of 1830, 89:96
 Second Empire, 89:100
- FRANCIS I, King of France**, 1494-1547
church and state, 89:64
concordat, 89:55
Leo X and, 78:43
- FRANCIS of ASSISI, SAINT**, 1182-1226
animals, 98:76-77
death, 98:78
ecstasies, 57:71
example, 98:14
humility, 98:75
mission, 98:73
missionary action, 105:127
poet, 98:78
poverty, 98:66, 70
role in Church history, 98:13
Rule, 98:73
science and religion, 130:145
on sin, 98:73-74
stigmata
 description, 57:30-31
feast, 57:88
- stigmatization, 57:42, 49, 57, 113, 139
 appearance, 57:46-48
taste, sense of, 57:59
on temptation, 98:74
- FRANCIS de SALES, SAINT**, 1567-1622
on the Incarnation, 24:106
role, 98:124
works, 78:134
- FRANCIS OF PAULA, Saint**, 1416-1507
Renaissance times, 78:53
- FRANCIS XAVIER, SAINT**, 1506-1552
merits, 98:8
role, 98:121
works, 78:139
- FRANCISCANS**
charities, 105:125
founded, 98:68
history
 Breviary, 109:40
 Marian cult, 45:53
 religious development, 87:38
 Laude spirituali, 125:71
missions
 peace, agents of, 105:128
Rules, 87:44
secular institutes; founders, 87:99
spirituality, 40:67-68; 105:126
- FRANCISCO DE VITORIA, O.P.**,
1486?-1546
international organization, 106:46
- FRANCO, CIRILLO (Bp)**
church music, 125:95-96
- FRANKS**
Christian art, 121:158-162
- FRANZELIN, JOANNES BAPTISTA (Cardinal)**, 1816-1886
angels and the Church, 26:90
- FREDERICK III, EMPEROR**, 1439-1493
concordat, 89:54
- FREE BIBLE ASSOCIATION**
teachings, 139:100
- FREE DOM, FREE WILL**
biblical inspiration and, 11:18
brain and, 130:133
Christian anthropology, 11:119
Christian holiness, 56:85
creation of self, 19:92
determinist processes of biology,
 130:114
- discretion of God, 19:94
- DREAM-ILLUSION**, 91:52
- God moves free creatures, 24:148
- goodness and, 11:112
- Jewish thought, 73:55
- man and, 35:23
- man's destiny, 11:111
- Marxism, 130:55
- Marxism and ethics, 130:135
- mechanistic rationalism, 130:37-38
- metaphysical problems, 35:93
- misfortune and, 11:101

- FREEDOM, FREE WILL —continued
Old Testament teaching, 11:33-34
patristic teaching, 11:118
perfection, 25:90n
power of choice, 24:145-146
predictability of free acts, 131:54
reason and, 35:91-94
Sartre on, 91:74-75
Sartre and Marxism, 91:79
Sartrean idea, 35:122-123
sense of moral freedom, 35:92
social determinism, 34:84
social determinism and personal
liberty, 34:89-91
society and, 34:11
- FREEDOM OF RELIGION
(see LIBERTY OF RELIGION)
- FREEMASONRY
France, 19th century, 89:101
- FRESCOBALDI, GIROLAMO, 1583-1643
church music, 125:149
- FREUD, SIGMUND, 1856-1939
anti-religion, 130:27
Christianity and psychiatry, 93:129
greatness, 93:17
Nietzsche and, 91:33
on personality, 93:18-22
psychiatry; history, 93:14
psychoanalysis, 93:87
on religion, 93:89, 90
on religion and civilization, 93:131
- FREYTAG, F. L. ALEXANDER
(d. 1947)
founder, 139:100-101
- FRIARS
history, 87:38
"men of the world," 87:42
monks and, 87:25, 40
secular institutes and, 87:43
- FRIENDSHIP
development, 131:50
La Rochefoucauld on, 105:10
- FRIGIDITY (SEX)
Kinsey reports, 93:71
- FUNDAMENTALISM
Pentecostal Movement, 139:114
- FUNERAL RITES AND CEREMONIES
feasts in art, 121:19
Minoan, 142:13
Roman religion, ancient, 142:100
- FUTURE
creation still being accomplished,
19:55
- FUTURE LIFE
ancient Roman belief, 142:101
Etruscan belief, 142:93-94
Greek religion, 142:33-37
heroes, Greek religion, 142:35
Homer, 142:34
Jewish doctrine, 73:84-85
Orphism, 142:49
- Platonic philosophy and the Church,
14:61
- GABRIELLI, ANDREA, ca. 1510-1586
church music, 125:126
- GAJARD, JOSEPH, O.S.B., 1885-
chant; expression, 125:39-40
- GALATIANS, EPISTLE TO
references
Gal 3.13---25:116
Gal 3.28---95:23
Gal 5.5-6---105:38
Gal 5.13-26---56:83-84
Gal 5.19-23---105:38
Gal 6.17---57:18
- GALERIUS, EMPEROR (d. 311)
edict of toleration, 89:16-17
- GALILEI, GALILEO, 1564-1642
case; the true point of, 91:94
Church's doctrinal teaching, 48:119
mechanics, 14:62, 63
science and religion, 130:21
- GALLA PLACIDIA, Empress, 5th century
churches, 121:129
mausoleum of, 121:129-130
- GALLICAN RITE
Ambrosian rite and, 111:28
- GALLICANISM
papal subordination, 89:81
- GAMBIA
Catholic Church, 100:97
- GAMES, ANCIENT
Crete, 142:12-13
- GAMES, GREEK AND ROMAN
ancient Roman religion, 142:122
Greek religious festivals, 142:40-41
- GARCIA DE CISNEROS
(see CISNEROS, GARCIAS DE,
O.S.B., Abbot)
- GAUL
bishops in, 105:77
- GAY, ANTOINE, 1790-
possessed worshiper, 43:102-107
- GAZA
temple of Marnas, 121:81
- GELASIAN SACRAMENTARY
history, 111:19
the name, 109:16
official compilation, 109:17
oldest manuscript, 109:16
recensions, 109:17-18
- GELASIUS I, POPE (d. 496)
alms, 105:77
- GELINEAU, JOSEPH, S. J.
Bible de Jérusalem, 125:51
- GEMELLI, AGOSTINO, O.F.M., 1878-
secular institutes, 87:59, 66-68
on stigmatization, 57:102
- GENESIS, BOOK OF
metaphysics, Christian, 11:36
- references
Gn 1.1-2.4---19:40

- Gn. 2.4-25---19:39
Gn. 2.19-20---35:108
Gn. 3.15---45:9
Gn. 12.1---19:30
Gn. 12.1-2---11:24
Gn. 19.4-8---93:58
- GENIUSES**
Etruscan religion, 142:93
- GEOMETRY**
Egyptian inventors, 14:52
Pascal, 69:123
- GEORGE III**, King of England, 1738-1820
Irish independence, 89:69
- GERMAIN, PAUL**
religion and research, 14:122
- GERMANUS**, Patriarch of Constantinople
(d. 733)
Mary and redemption, 45:36-37
- GERMANY**
church history, 16th century
Ecclesiastical Reservation, 78:93
history
divine right, 89:57
Verdun, treaty of, 89:31
- GEROCOMIUM**
home for the aged, 105:65
- GERSON, JOANNES**, 1363-1429
Mariology, 45:64
Mount of Contemplation, 40:118
mystical theology, 40:116
mysticism, false, 40:120
spirituality, 40:115-120
- GERTRUDE, SAINT**, the GREAT,
1256-1302
spirituality, 40:62
- GHANA**
Catholic Church, 100:96
- GIBERTI, GIAN MATTEO**, 1495-
sack of Rome, 78:110
- GIBRALTAR**
Catholic Church, 100:81
- GIL, N., C.M.F.**
secular institutes, 87:115
- GILBERT ISLANDS**
Catholic Church, 100:88
- GILDAS, SAINT**, ca. 500-570
chant, 125:56
- GILSON, ETIENNE**
Gospels, 69:76-77
- GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART**,
1809-1898
on papal infallibility, 89:97-98
- GLAGOLITIC LITURGY**
(see SLAVONIC RITE)
- GLORY OF GOD**
creation, the, 19:120
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:30-32
light and, 135:31
- GNOSTICISM**
Adam Kadmon, 11:113
anthropology, 11:114
- Arianism and, 24:34
creation; man, 19:59-60, 62
Gospel development, 69:93-95
Roman religion and, 142:148
types, 11:55
- GOD**
art
forbidden images, 121:8
attributes
atheism and, 91:58-59
creation and, 19:80
justice and mercy, 25:102
love, 69:51
biblical teaching
Gospels, 69:78
characteristics rejected by atheism,
56:42-44
choice; freedom, 19:103
Christian idea of, 56:47-50
close to man, 19:94
covenant and love, 56:36
description difficult, 56:48
Einstein's notion of, 14:86
existence
belief in; laziness of mind, 35:113
clarity of man's perception,
91:126-127
confessing a mystery, 91:125
demonstrable, 91:19
denial of world and time, 91:58-59
doubt not allowed, 91:124
evil and, 91:23
immediate evidence, 91:20-21
movement of bodies and, 14:99
proof; intuition, 35:110
reasoning (Vatican Council),
19:24-25
Sartre on, 19:90-91
verifiable, demand for, 35:111-112
via negativa, 35:114
- EXISTENCE**, ontological argument
problem of God, 35:109
Thomas Aquinas, 91:21n
false notions about, 56:45-46
Father, 19:7; 56:35
fatherhood, 95:41
of feeling, 56:42
glory and light, 135:30-32
"great spirit," 56:45
hidden in his work, 130:101
holiness, 56:37
human history and, 56:38
immutability
biblical teaching, 19:97
creation, the, 19:95
motion in the universe, 14:95
the irrational and, 130:101-103
Jansenist thought, 56:45
jealousy, 19:107
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:95, 99
Jewish attitude, personal, 73:57

- GOD—continued
Jewish sense of nearness, 73:56
Judaism, 73:51-59
knowability
Bergson, 130:101
God made himself known, 56:33-34
understanding, through the world,
19:20
living and liberating, 56:37
Memra, 73:55
Mormonism, 139:49
mystery revealed in Christ, 91:39
patristic thought (*Prestige*), 11:39
personal, 56:35
“sense of God” lost, 56:30ff
supreme explanation; science, 130:111
Teacher of Righteousness and, 67:31
value of values, 19:95
will
as cause, 24:112
wisdom; the creation, 19:104-109
- GODS
belief in, impossible for the educated,
142:46
creations of man, 19:57
Etruscan, 142:91-93
Greek, 142:19, 21-33, 41-46
characteristics, 142:32-33
eastern and Egyptian, 142:80
ethics, 142:42
origin, 142:32
rationalist criticism, 142:66
Illyrian, 142:88
Minoan, 142:11
Mycenaean, 142:16
Olympians, 142:22
Roman, 142:102ff
Capitoline triad, 142:129
epithets, 142:105
Greek influence, 142:130
personification of abstractions,
142:133
Syrian, 142:144
- GOGOL, NIKOLAI VASILIEVICH,
1809-1852
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:124
- GOLDSMITHS
Carolingian art, 121:175-176
- GOLGOTHA
memory of the site, 121:81
- GOOD AND EVIL
creation, 19:83
free choice, 24:145
freedom and, 11:112
imperfect world, 130:121
Jewish ethics, 73:75
tree of knowledge, 19:39-40
- GOOD AND EVIL: EVIL
anti-Manichaean struggle, 11:96-107
atheism, 91:24, 146
a corruption, 11:102
- existence of God, 91:23
false notion of God, 91:150
Gnosticism, 11:55
matter and, 11:31
matter as cause, 11:54-55
misfortune and freedom, 11:101
need for God, 91:149
origin, 19:59
Patristic teaching, 19:62-63
responsibility; matter, 11:33
science and religion, 130:151
- GOOD AND EVIL: THE GOOD
atheism and, 91:148
existentialism, 91:29
- GOOD FRIDAY
Mass of the Presanctified, 109:102n
- GOOD SAMARITAN (PARABLE)
neighbor, 69:46
- GOOD SHEPHERD
art, 121:21-23
- GOOD WORKS
Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
- GORCE, DENYS
on miraculous cures, 57:84
- GORE (Anglican bishop)
reunion question, 138:78
- GOSPELS
apocryphal (see APOCRYPHAL
BOOKS: N. T.)
authorship; names, 67:85
bibliography, 69:149-150
Christ's life; source, 67:10-11, 33-95
criticism
Chenu, 69:75
fanciful, 69:72
Gilson, 69:76-77
liberal, 69:73
Renan, 69:72-73
spiritual sense, 69:98
dependence of faith on, 67:44
early Christian liturgical usage,
67:42-43
- ethics
Bayet on, 69:39
“good news,” 67:34
good news: salvation, 69:83
“Gospel before the Gospels,” 67:101
historical levels, 67:40n
historicity; life of Christ, 67:43
history
ancient Christian texts, 67:120-125
Apostolic Fathers, 67:120; 69:89-91
early modern; Luther to Bossuet,
69:117-136
Gnosticism, 69:93-95
heresy, medieval, 69:106-111
medieval period, 69:106-116
patristic period, 69:87-105
philosophy, medieval, 69:106-116
19th-20th centuries, 69:137-147
history of contemporary events, 69:11-22

humanism, 69:34-36
Jewish people; destiny, 73:14-17
John and the synoptics, 67:83
languages, 67:36
living in the Church, 69:85
manuscripts, 67:96
manuscripts, uncial, 67:97
material presentation, 69:23-33
message as gift of, 67:48
modern world, 69:141
moral teaching, 69:34-53
Muratorian Canon, 67:41
natural values, 69:81
nature in, 69:30
oldest Codices, 67:42
oral transmission, 67:35
papyri, 67:42, 96:97
paradox, 69:72-84
philosophy and, 69:116
presence of Christ in, 67:45
puzzle for scholars, 69:79
resurgence in our time, 69:143-144
society in, 69:31
synoptic
 mutual dependence, 67:81
 name, 67:77
 Old Testament quotations, 67:78
 oral tradition, 67:80
 "problem," 67:77
 sources, 67:79
 succession of facts, 67:78
 two-sources theory, 67:81
tetramorphic, 67:39
textual criticism
 recensions, 67:98-99
 variants, 67:97-98
textual transmission, 67:96-100
timelessness, 67:44
word origin, 67:34
written text, 67:37

GOTTESBUND TANATRA
sect, 139:120

GRACE
charity, 34:130
communion with God, 26:63
development; charity, 95:75
efficacy
 collective action, 95:75
 spirit of man, 95:74
Exercises of St Ignatius, 98:99
"in Christ Jesus," 26:64
light, 95:76
names (Gospels), 69:58
nature perfected by, 34:123
neuroses and, 93:127
reality, 95:74
share in blessedness, 26:61

GREAT MEN
history, 34:91

GREATNESS
love and, 105:10

GREECE

religion

aesthetic aspect, 142:60
bibliography, 142:154
chthonian aspects, 142:33-37
city-state, service of the, 142:58-60
classical period, 142:58-72
conflict, 142:71-72
contests; games, 142:40
cult of kings and fortune, 142:76-77
decadence, 142:75-76
dike, 142:42
dramatists on, 142:60ff
externals, 142:37-41
fusion; the Dorian contribution,
 142:17-20
Hellenistic period, 142:73-84
historians and, 142:60ff
Moira, 142:42-43
municipal character, 142:59
mystical way; Dionysus, 142:46-48
origins, 142:9
poliades, 142:59
popular; evolution, 142:62-65
prayers, 142:39
rationalist criticism; Sophists, 142:65-66
regulation by city-states, 142:37
search for new truths, 142:66-71
secularization, 142:60
stoicism, 142:77-80
syncretism, 142:81

GREEK LANGUAGE

Linear B, 142:15

GREGORIAN SACRAMENTARY

Hadrianum, 109:19

importance, 109:18

manuscripts, 109:18

GREGORY I, the GREAT, SAINT,

POPE, 540 ca.-604

canon of the Mass, 111:19

chant and, 125: 30-32

charities, 105:94-95

homilies, 69:105

ransoming of captives, 105:120

role, 98:110

GREGORY VII, SAINT, POPE,

1015 ca.-1085 (elected 1073)

divine office, 109:39

role, 98:115

GREGORY X, POPE, 1210-1276

(elected 1271)

reunion movement, 138:13

GREGORY XIII, POPE, 1502-1585

pontificate; reforms, 78:130-131

GREGORY XV, POPE, 1554-1623

missions, 100:13

pontificate, 78:132-133

GREGORY of NAZIANZUS, SAINT

(d. 390)

Holy Spirit and deification, 135:36

Philokalia, 135:64

- GREGORY of NYSSA, SAINT,
(Bp. fl. 379-394)
anthropology, Christian, 11:86-88
Church and Incarnation, 135:29
God, knowledge of, 135:31
Gospel development, 69:102
martyria, 121:83
Mary and Eve, 45:20
mystery of the Church, 48:14
symbolism, 135:53
GREGORY the Wonderworker, SAINT,
(d. ca. 270)
vision of Mary, 45:29
GRIGNION DE MONTFORT
(see LOUIS GRIGNION DE MONTFORT,
SAINT)
GROOTE, GERARD, 1340-1384
spirituality, 40:109
GUARDIAN ANGELS
cultus, 26:86
GUARDINI, ROMANO, 1885-
modern civilization, 91:92
on nature, 91:100n
GUERANGER, PROSPER, O. S. B.,
1806-1875
Breviary reform, 109:51
Roman rite, 111:99
GUERRERO, FRANCISCO, 1528-1599
church music, 125:113
GUILT
adolescent conscience, 56:103
metaphysical experience, 35:21
psychiatry and religion, 93:133
HADES
god, 142:31
HADRIAN, POPE (see ADRIAN)
HADRIANUM
Gregorian Sacramentary, 109:19
HAGIA SOPHIA
church architecture, 121:121-125
HAIL MARY, the
medieval devotion, 56:54-55
the reformers and, 45:67
HAIN, FRIEDRICH AUGUST (d. 1927)
sectarian, 139:117
HANDL, JACOB (d. 1591)
church music, 125:119
HANNIBAL, 247-183 B.C.
Roman religion, 142:135
HAPPINESS
community in charity, 26:10
science and, 130:141
social ethics, 34:67
HARNACK, ADOLF VON, 1851-1930
Gospels, 69:73n
HARRIS, MARTIN
Mormonism, 139:40
HARUSPEX
(see DIVINATION)
HASIDISM
Jewish mysticism, 73:104
- HAYDN, FRANZ JOSEPH, 1732-1809
church music, 125:133
HAYMO of FAVERSHAM (d. 1244)
divine office, 109:40
HEART
Gospel usage of the word, 56:54-55
HEAVEN
communion of saints; end of time,
26:153-154
definition (Augustine), 26:154
hermit's life, 40:17
HEBREWS, EPISTLE TO
purpose, 67:116-118
references
Heb 1.1-2---135:17
Heb 1.1-3---19:51
Heb 2.16-18---24:121
Heb 10.5,7,10---25:122
HECKEL, ROGER, S.J.
on coexistence, 106:74
HEER, FRIEDRICH
Christian mission, 102:41
HEGEL, GEORG WILHELM
FRIEDRICH, 1770-1831
atheism, 91:12, 35-44
Christian reformer, 91:44
Christianity, 91:37, 40
creation and generation, 11:100-101
German romanticism, 91:46
God, notion of, 91:38
Hellenism, 91:41
influence, 91:37, 45
Marx's materialism, 91:68
pagan Christianity, 91:42-43
politics and Christianity, 91:110, 111
Sartre and, 91:77
HEIDEGGER, MARTIN, 1889-
metaphysics, 35:14
philosophy, 91:72-73
HELL
solitude, 26:9
HELLENISM
date limits, 142:73
Greek religion, 142:73-74
Hegel, 91:41
Judaism, 73:31
HENRY II, King of England, 1133-1189
church and state, 89:35
HENRY VII, King of England, 1457-1509
bishops, choice of, 89:56
HENRY VIII, King of England, 1491-1547
church and state, 89:56
conception of Christendom, 89:113
dogma and, 78:88
excommunication, 89:61
life of, 78:84
marriages, 78:85-86
persecution, 78:88
HEPHAESTUS
god, 142:29-30

- HERA** spouse of Zeus, 142:23-24
HERACLITUS atheism, 91:46
HERCULES god, 142:131
HEREDITY Soviet psychology, 130:54
HERESY apostolic times, 89:20 history middle ages, 69:106-111
HERIS, C. V., O. P. will of Christ, 24:150
HERMAS (Shepherd of Hermas) on creation, 11:40
HERMES god, 142:28
HERMES Trismegistus transcendentalism, 142:147
HERMITS early Christian life, 87:23 flight into the desert, 14:32 Italy; 10th-11th century, 40:32-33 life of (Cassian), 40:17 solitude and society, 34:26
HERMOGENES mythology, 11:50
HERODIANS Jewish group, 69:15
HEROES after-life; Greek religion, 142:35 cult; Greek religion, 142:36 pagan cult, 121:72
HESIOD Amos, the prophet, and, 142:44 ethics, 142:44 gods, 142:22, 43 Greek religion, 142:61
HESTIA goddess, 142:31
HIERARCHY form of the Church, 95:61 Qumran parallels, 67:26 rank in, 83:29 sects, apostolic, 139:31
HILARY, SAINT (Bp of Poitiers, d. 367) on creation, 11:59-60 sufferings of Christ, 24:122
HILDEGARDE, SAINT, 1098?-1179 spirituality, 40:62
HILTON, WALTER (d. 1395) spirituality, 40:96-99
HIPPO barbarian siege of, 98:33
HIPPOCRATES, 460-377 B.C. mental disorders, 93:9-10
HIPPOLYTUS, SAINT (d. 235) Christology, 24:62-63 on creation, 11:50-51 public prayer, 109:27-28
HIRSCHER, J. B. communion of saints, 26:33
HISTORY action of God in the world, 19:51 determinism encountering liberty, 34:90 God actualizing himself in, 91:136 God at work in, 105:29 great men in, 34:91 the Incarnation, 34:119 meeting of God and his people, 19:30 philosophy law of three stages, 91:87 Marxist, 130:56-59
RELIGIOUS ASPECTS man in plan of God, 106:30 return to God, 34:96 science of, 19:87-88 world and the Christian, 56:123-126
HITLER, ADOLF devil and, 43:120
HOBBES, THOMAS, 1588-1679 church and state, 89:113
HOFFMAN, PAUL economic assistance, 132:90, 96
HOLIDAYS desacralization, 102:76
HOLINESS as absurdity, 98:16 charity and, 48:147-148 Christian life, 56:11-13 Church as source, 56:136-137 clergy; papal teaching, 87:70n consecration, 48:137 definition, 48:127 eternal lesson, 98:16-17 faith and, 48:141 humility, 48:146-147 kingdom of God, 56:122 perfect faith, 91:151 perfection and, 48:145 prodigies and, 57:137 progressively acquired, 56:82 resignation to conditions, 25:44 sacraments and, 48:152 as scandal, 98:15 sin, sense of, 56:101 understanding and, 11:18 value, 48:144
HOLINESS OF THE CHURCH Christian unity, 138:119 Church as seed-bed, 56:134-136 doubts concerning, 48:128 each person contributes, 48:152 Huss on, 48:129 identification of, 48:144 immutable, 48:139 imperfect members, 48:133 invisible, 48:136 objective and institutional, 48:136-139 outward appearances, 48:145 perpetual, 48:136

HOLINESS OF THE CHURCH—continued
Protestant teaching, 48:128
sign of holiness, 56:138
sinners in the Church, 48:130-132
source, 48:134-136
spouse of Christ, 138:116-117
subjective, 48:139-142
transfiguration making us divine,
48:140
visible and continual, 48:143-151
visible element, 48:127
visible essential, 48:143
HOLY GHOST FATHERS
missions, 100:33
HOLY OILS
consecrated by bishops, 83:60
HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE
beginnings, 89:29-30
end of, 89:94
Germanic institution, 89:31
opposition to, 91:107
protector for the Holy See, 89:37
HOLY SHROUD
crown; shape, 57:143
wounds, 57:142
HOLY SPIRIT
bond of love in the Trinity, 48:80
Catholic consciousness, 102:29
Christ made communicable, 48:81
Christians enlightened concerning
Christ, 48:82
church and (*see under CHURCH*)
communion with, 26:66-67
as Creator, 19:74
deification of the Christian, 135:35-37
divinization of mankind, 135:27
God as communicable, 48:81
invisible mission, 14:43
love as function of, 69:66
Mystical Body (*see MYSTICAL BODY
OF CHRIST*)
procession
Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:15
tradition and, 135:74
unifying and sanctifying role, 26:79
unity and love, 19:76
HOLY WEEK
carols for, 125:80
rites and ceremonies
new rubrics, 109:99
participation, 109:101
reform, 109:94
HOLY YEAR, 1450
pilgrims, 78:10
HOME
community life, 34:42
HOMER
ethics, 142:43
future life, the, 142:34
gods, 142:22

HOMICIDE
morality, 34:102
HOMOSEXUALITY
adolescence, 93:64
biblical teaching, 93:58-59
causes, 93:62
Church teaching, 93:67
Greco-Roman world, 93:60
incidence, 93:60-62
Oedipal complex, 93:63
Patristic teaching, 93:59
personality disorder, 93:51
prosecution, 93:66
psychiatry, 93:65
religion and, 93:61
responsibility, 93:117
seduction, 93:63
sinfulness, 93:65
Wolfenden Report, 93:66
HONORIUS of Autun (*f.* 1106-35)
on the Canticle, 45:46
on the Incarnation, 24:106
HONORIUS III, POPE (*d.* 1227,
elected 1216)
church finance, 89:43-44
HORPENITES
sect, 139:119
HOSPICES
ancient times, 105:13
HOSPITALITY
Benedictine, 105:88
bishop's responsibility, 105:67
charity, 105:52
communion of saints, 26:127
HOSPITALLERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD
(*see BROTHERS HOSPITALLERS OF
ST JOHN OF GOD*)
HOSPITALLERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD
JERUSALEM
(*see KNIGHTS OF MALTA*)
HOSPITALS
Byzantine law, 105:67
Constantinople, 105:63
history
Crusades, 105:106
early, 105:62ff
East and West, 105:80
funds, 105:67-68
monastic relations, 105:107
reform, 16th century, 105:150-157
Trinitarians, 105:123
missions, 100:48
monastic history, 105:89-90
HOSTELS
xenodochium, 105:52
HOUTER, JOHN
Calvinism, 78:103
HRABANUS MAURUS (Abp), 784?-856
on universality, 95:30
HUGH OF ST VICTOR, 1096
sciences, 14:67

HUGUENOTS
Brossier, Marthe, 43:46
church and state in France, 89:82

HUMAN ACTS
God present in, 19:93
social animal, 34:95
social ethics, 34:67

HUMAN RIGHTS
same for all men, 25:38-39

HUMANISM
anthropocentrism, 56:69; 91:91
art for art's sake, 78:48
atheism, modern, 91:30-35
Christian, 130:143
classical antiquity, 78:48
dialectical materialism, 91:70
economics and, 132:139-156
Gospels and, 69:126
Italian Renaissance, 78:46-47
pagan and Christian, 78:49-51
renunciation essential, 14:21-23
science and, 130:137-145
values, 14:20

HUMANITAS
the word, 78:47

HUMILITY
Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:45
Francis of Assisi, 98:75
holiness, 48:146-147
obedience, 25:85

HUNGARY
religious history, 78:103

HUNGER
(see also FOOD SUPPLY)
causes, three, 132:80
effect of poverty, 132:12-15
feeling, 131:16
John XXIII, concern for the poor,
132:122-123
mission work, 100:67-68

HUNYADI, JOHN, 1395?-1456
crusades, 78:17

HUSS (or HUS), JOHN, 1369?-1415
the Church, 48:67
holiness of the Church, 48:129

HUXLEY, ALDOUS
population and food, 132:54

HUYGENS, CHRISTIAN
mechanics, 14:69, 70

HYLOMORPHISM
animals, 130:115

HYMNS
Breviary
history and description, 109:45;
125:36
early worship, 109:29
Instruction of 1958, 125:155
Jewish liturgy, 73:90
Latin writers, 125:37
Oxyrhynchus hymn, 125:20

HYPNOTISM
morality, 93:98
therapeutic method, 93:97-98

HYPOSTASIS
Christology; history, 24:53

HYPOSTATIC UNION
Athanasius on, 24:118-119
Augustine on, 24:118
mystery in itself, 24:89-96
unceasing vision of God, 24:147

HYSTERIA
characteristics, 93:42
definition, 57:123
epilepsy and, 43:29
malingering and, 93:43
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:29ff
psychic weakness, 43:86
psychological insufficiency, 43:88
stigmatization and, 57:118
structure of, 43:85-90
symptoms, 43:89

IACCHUS
god, 142:51

IAMBLICHUS, 4th century
neo-platonism, 142:148

ICELAND
Catholic Church, 100:81
Lutheranism, 78:96

ICON (s)
Arianism and Monophysitism, 135:54
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:53-56
oldest, 121:147

IDEALISM
metaphysics, 35:103-109

IDEAS
Hebrew concrete terms, 24:12
universe of, 35:107

IDEOLOGY
social psychology, 34:49
values, 34:50

IDOLATRY
condemnation, 19:83

IDOLS AND IMAGES
eastern dispute re pictures, 121:149,
150
emperor-worship, 121:9

IGNATIUS, SAINT, (Bp of Antioch,
1st century)
Docetism, 24:32
gospels and, 69:90-91

IGNATIUS LOYOLA, SAINT, 1491-1556
charities, 105:146
courage, 98:79
founder, 105:145
life of, 78:112-114
at Manresa, 98:80
reading, 98:81
religious reawakening, 98:81
role in Church history, 98:13
soldier of Christ, 98:79-101
Spiritual Exercises

IGNATIUS LOYOLA, ST—continued

Cisneros, 40:138
evil thoughts, 98:89
first week, 98:86-87
general examen, 98:88
idle words, 98:90
introspection, 98:90
meditation on the two standards, 98:95-96
military atmosphere, 98:86
particular examen, 98:87
penance in, 98:92-94
prayer in, 98:91
purpose, 98:83
rules of orthodoxy, 98:98
second week, 98:94
self-control, 98:85
sin, 98:89
subtle directions, 98:84
third-fourth weeks, 98:97
vigilance, 98:86
a whole, 98:91

IGNORANCE

hunger and poverty, 132:24

ILLITERACY

underdeveloped areas, 132:24-25

ILLUSTRATION OF BOOKS AND MANUSCRIPTS

Ada group, 121:180
Carolingian art, 121:177-184
Codex of Rossano, 121:179
Codex of Sinope, 121:179
Cotton Bible, 121:178
Frankish, 121:180
Josue roll, 121:178
Palace school, 121:181
Rheims school, 121:182
St Gallen, 121:182
Spanish, 121:179
Utrecht psalter, 121:183

IMAGE OF GOD

anthropology, Christian, 11:108
creation, the, 19:85
reflective thought, 19:78-79
spiritual life, 40:54

IMAGES, VENERATION OF

Council of Trent, 26:149

IMAGINATION

pathology, 43:51

IMBERT-GOURBEYRE, ANTOINE, 1818-1912

on stigmatization, 57:15

IMITATION OF CHRIST (book)

Gospels and, 69:109-110

spirituality, 40:108-113

IMMACULATE CONCEPTION

definition, 45:77-79

Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:98

history of doctrines, 45:77

middle ages, 45:47-54

Thomas Aquinas on, 45:51-52

voeu sanguinaire, 45:75

IMMACULATE CONCEPTION, FEAST OF THE

history, 45:34-35

IMMANENCE OF GOD

science and religion, 130:110-116

IMMORTALITY

creation metaphysics, 11:66

Dionysiac cult, 142:48

metaphysical man; realization, 35:101-102

Plato on, 11:75

science and religion, 130:99

substitutes; Greek religion, 142:35, 36

IMPERIAL BROTHERHOOD OF JESUS CHRIST

sect, 139:72

IMPOTENCE

causes, 93:72-73

incidence, 93:72

IN CHRIST JESUS (phrase)

life of grace, 26:64

realism, 48:78

INCARNATION

anthropology, Christian, 11:95

charity, primacy of, 25:49

Christian anthropology, 11:35

Church and, 135:26-30

creation and, 19:51-52, 73-74

divine purpose; controversy, 24:104-115

Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:33-35

eternal present, 14:40

expression of divine love, 25:49-50

flesh: the word, 24:11-29

four comparisons; possession or assimilation, 25:51

Gospel teaching, 69:57

history and, 19:51; 34:119

history of doctrine

Chalcedon, Council of, 24:57-61

Cyril, anti-Nestorian, 24:50

errors preceding the 5th century, 24:31-36

Leo on the hypostasis, 24:55

rationalist philosophy, 24:65-73

schools of Alexandria and Antioch, 24:39-41

Western theology, 24:61-65

HUMAN NATURE

24:116-150

HUMAN QUALITIES, RANGE OF

24:119-120

INTERNATIONAL ASPECTS

95:34-39

LITURGY AND THEOLOGY

24:102

LOVE AS PURPOSE

24:114

MEANINGS; SENSES

24:28

THE MYSTERY

135:18

"PERSON"

24:80

PURPOSE

Athanasius, 24:109-110

- Bonaventure, 24:107-108
Duns Scotus, 24:105-106
Fathers of the Church, 24:109,111
Leo the Great, 24:110-111
Paul's Epistles, 24:108
Thomas Aquinas, 24:107
redemption and, 34:124
redemptive, 25:47-59
restoration of unity of mankind, 14:46
Scholastic terminology, 24:84-88
social theology, 34:118-121
the State and, 34:123
Word made flesh, 25:53
- INCOME**
comparison of national incomes, 132:11-12
real income, 132:11
- INDEFECTIBILITY**
(see under CHURCH)
- INDETERMINISM**
mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
- INDIA**
birth control, 132:45-46
economic assistance, 132:93
foreign relations
 peace movement, 95:97
population increase, 132:36
poverty, 132:15
- INDIFFERENTISM**
sectarianism and, 26:100
- INDIVIDUAL DIFFERENCES**
values, 95:36, 37
- INDIVIDUALISM**
Comte, 91:111
French Revolution, 95:110
liberal, 34:78
religions, 34:79
Rights of Man, 91:109
social ethics, 34:77-80
- INDIVIDUALITY**
personal character, 34:11
- INDULGENCES**
definition, 26:141
Reformation, 78:65
treasure of the Church, 26:141
- INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION**
Western civilization, 132:26
- INEDIA**
stigmatics, 57:59
- INERTIA**
Descartes, 14:91
- INFANTS**
mortality; statistics, 132:20-22
- INFINITE**
questing, 35:17
will and, 35:19
- INNOCENT II, POPE** (d. 1143,
elected 1130)
Bernard of Clairvaux and, 98:53
- INNOCENT III, POPE**, 1160 or
1161-1216 (*elected* 1198)
clergy and state, 89:35
divine office, 109:39
John, King of England, 89:41
role, 98:115
- INNOCENT VIII, POPE**, 1432-1492
(*elected* 1484)
death, 78:27
election, 78:26
- INNOCENT XI, POPE** (d. 1689)
nepotism, 89:89
- INNOCENT XII, POPE**, 1615-1700
(*elected* 1691)
nepotism, 89:89
- INQUISITION**
procedure; justice, 105:132-133
- INSANITY**
moral, 93:52-53
- INSTINCT**
determinism of behavior, 34:88
social, 34:25-28
- INSTITUT INTERNATIONAL DE
RECHERCHE ET DE FORMATION
EN VUE DU DEVELOPPEMENT
HARMONISE**
objectives, 132:145-147
- INSURANCE**
social, 34:46
- INTELLECT**
civilization and, 95:16
emergence of mind (Marxism), 130:49-56
family-size and intelligence, 93:112
human and animal, 35:88
materialism, 130:46-47
mechanistic rationalism, 130:33
- INTELLECTUAL LIFE**
specializations of men, 130:126
- INTELLECTUALS**
Pius XII on, 130:126n
- INTELLIGENCE TESTS**
value, 93:110
- INTERNATIONAL AGENCIES**
autonomy of nations, 95:103
charities, 102:118
economic aid, 132:97
imperfect, 106:54
states and, 106:12n
- INTERNATIONAL DEVELOPMENT
ASSOCIATION**
economic assistance, 132:98
- INTERNATIONAL ETHICS**
bases, 106:28ff
Catholic sources, 106:26-27
Church's role, 106:119-125
concrete moral subjects, 106:12-13
disputes, 106:76-102
economic selfishness, 106:69-70
expediency, 106:16-17

- INTERNATIONAL ETHICS**—continued
governments as moral persons, 106:13
historico-prudential suggestions, 106:23-26
international law and, 106:17-20
moral subjects, 106:13-14
nature and subjects, 106:9-14
papal teaching, 106:27
purpose, 106:15-21
relations of states, 106:11
social justice, 106:113
structure, 106:22ff
unity of mankind, 106:28
values, 106:20-21
- INTERNATIONAL FEDERATION**
autonomy of nation-states, 106:52
Catholic moralists, 106:44-45
disobedience in, 106:55
immediate object, 106:55
political diversity, 106:35
private initiative, 104:54
spiritual basis, 106:61-75
- INTERNATIONAL LAW**
codifications, 106:18
international ethics and, 106:17-20
spirit needed, 106:121
- INTERNATIONAL MISSIONARY COUNCIL**
Christian unity, 138:43
- INTERNATIONAL ORGANIZATION**
bibliography, 95:127
Catholic role (Pius XII), 95:55-59
Christian participation, 95:125
Christian unity, 95:124
Christianity, universal, 95:23-45
collaboration necessary, 95:9
common good, 106:49-50
communications, development of, 95:8
community spirit, 95:12
coordination, 95:11-12
economic aspects, 95:19-20
human aspirations, 95:10-11
language problem, 95:30-31
moral necessity, 106:49
moral problem, 95:21
moral requirements, 95:11-13
obligation, 106:46-50
obstacles, 95:13-22
papal teaching, 106:49
Pius XII, 95:46-59
philosophical considerations, 106:50-56
psychological obstacles, 95:16
public opinion, 95:19
sovereignty preserved, 106:34
spiritual order, 106:39
thought slow to change, 95:17
totalitarianism, 106:51-52
union and uniformity, 95:117
war and, 95:80
- INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS**
bibliography, 106:127-128
- charity, 106:35
Church's role, 89:109
coexistence, 106:40
common good, 106:36-38
conflicts and wars, 95:84-85
cultural pluralism, 106:32-33
fraternal aid, 106:103-118
historico-spiritual judgments, 106:70-71
influence of the Church, 89:124-125
interdependence, 106:41
laity and, 106:124
mutual trust, 106:70
national susceptibilities, 95:120
unity and agreement, hope for, 106:41
- INTERNATIONALISM**
values, 102:39
- INTERNUNCIO**
diplomatic relations, papal, 100:45
- IRELAND**
history
independence movement, 89:68-69
- IRENAEUS, SAINT (Bp of Lyons, d. ca. 202)**
church history, 98:104-105
on creation, 11:42, 49, 56-57
freedom of God, 11:59
flesh (the word), 24:26
on freedom, 11:111-112
God's plan, 135:24
Gospel paradox, 69:94-95
the Gospels, 67:123
on immortality, 11:66
man, creation of, 11:115-116
Mary and Eve, 45:18
Platonic anthropology, 11:75
- IRRIGATION**
farming techniques, 132:61-67
- IRVING, EDWARD, 1792-1834**
sectarian, 139:18-19, 20-21
- IRVINGITES**
sect, 139:18
- ISAAC**
art of the catacombs, 121:16
- ISAAC, HEINRICH (d. 1517)**
organist, 125:89-90
- ISAIAS, BOOK OF**
references
Is 7.14---45:9
Is 40.6-8---24:17
Is 53---73:82
Is 53.3-10---25:110
Is 55.10-11---19:72
Is 58.3-9---105:17
Is 65.17---19:45
- ISIDORE, SAINT (Abp of Saville)**
on universality, 95:30
- ISIDORE GLABÁS (d. ca. 1397)**
Mariology, 45:99
- ISIS**
goddess, 142:80-81, 137

- ISLOP, JEAN, O.P.
Protestantism, 138:96
- ISRAEL
creation of (1948), 73:25-26
influence; Jewish solidarity, 73:46
Jewish center, 73:48
loyalty of Jews to, 73:9
the word, 73:10
- ITALY
early history, 142:87-88
Nazi Germany and, 89:110
pre-Roman, 142:88
religion
 Etruscan, 142:89ff
- IVO of CHARLES (*d.* 1116)
communion of saints, 26:26
- JACOBINS
church and state, 89:92
- JACOPONE DA TODI, 1230-1306
church music, 125:70
- JAHENNY, MARIE JULIE
inedia, 57:60
- JAMES I, King of England, 1566-1625
divine right of kings, 89:79
- JAMES II, King of England, 1633-1701
persecution, 89:66, 67
- JAMES, EPISTLE OF
oldest document, 105:35
references
 Jas 1.25---105:36
- JAN VAN RUYSBROECK
(see RUYSBROECK, JAN VAN)
- JANET, PIERRE
on stigmatization, 57:127
- JANSENISM
Gospels and, 69:130-131
- JANUS
festivals, 142:111
god, 142:103
- JAPAN
birth control, 132:44-45, 48
secularization, 100:117
- JEANNE OF THE ANGELS, SISTER
(*Jeanne des Anges*)
pseudo-diabolic possession,
 43:40-46, 79, 85, 94
stigmatic, 57:106
- JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES
Christianity, 139:99
doctrines, 139:93-99
founder, 139:76
Germany, 139:91
growth, 139:89-93
names, 139:88
offshoots, 139:100-101
passive members, 139:89
publications, 139:90
sacraments, 139:98
statistics, 139:90, 92
- JEROME, SAINT (*ca.* 340-420)
the Assumption, 45:42
- Gospel commentaries, 69:103
Origen, criticism, 11:90-91
religious women, 87:23
role, 98:105-106
Roman world, collapse of, 105:72-73
- JEROME EMILIANI, SAINT, 1486-1537
orphanages, 105:144
reform movement, 78:109
- JERUSALEM
Church's starting point, 14:43
temple of, 121:81-83
urbs beata, 34:137
- JERUSALEM, COUNCIL OF
Paul's role in, 98:21-32
- JESUITS
charities, 105:146
colleges, 105:147
Counter-Reformation, 78:112-116
foundation, 78:115; 98:100
history
 anti-Protestant move, 78:115
 Marian cult, 45:67-69
 Rome, 78:115
Marian Congregations, 105:147
missions, 100:31-32
secular institutes, 87:97-98
suppression, 89:84
supra-national character, 89:83
- JESUS CHRIST
actions/activities
 Alexandrians and Antiochians, 24:156
 divine and human, 24:151-172
 theandric, 24:159-160
 Thomistic teaching, 24:157
 two kinds, 24:152
affection for, 67:46
agony in the garden
 Christian piety, 24:138
 will of Christ, 24:136, 140-141
apologetic literature, 24:73n
argument, skill in, 24:164
art
 acheiropoeta, 121:145
 baptism of Jesus, 121:19
 Christ as teacher, 121:26
 Christ the King, 121:96-98
 crucifixion; Carolingian art, 121:111
 crucifixion; Santa Sabina, 121:106
 diptych of Rambona, 121:112
 early church, 121:9, 91-102
 early martyria, 121:89
 emperor-worship and, 121:144-145
 human feelings, 121:95
 humanity and divinity, 121:146
 Monophysites and Nestorians, 121:145
 passion sarcophagus, 121:105
 pilgrims to Jerusalem, 121:107
 sarcophagi, 121:92
 sarcophagus of Junius Bassus, 121:97
 votive comb of St Heribert, 121:111
 4th century, 121:95

JESUS CHRIST—continued
artisan, 14:133
ascension
inauguration of the Church, 48:59
salvation and, 25:64
teaching of the Acts, 67:108
Thomas Aquinas on, 25:63-65
attitudes of his contemporaries, 73:16
beatific vision
knowledge of Christ, 24:165-168
bibliography, 24:173-174
brethren
Mary's virginity, 44:51; 45:12-13
church and (see CHURCH)
companionship, 69:27-28
crucifixion
an "accursed thing," 25:116
ancient descriptions, 121:108-109
commanded by the Father, 25:90
compassionate love, 25:10
crutch as support, 57:143
inscription; languages, 25:57
stigmatics and, 57:139-144
sufferings, 25:105
death (see subhead: passion below)
descent into hell
redemption theory, 25:26-33
devotion to
(see also SPIRITUAL LIFE)
devotion to (Middle Ages), 40:34
divinity
biblical texts (John), 24:89
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:96
Matthew's Gospel, 67:57
Eastern piety, 135:81
example
obedience, 25:86
work of the Church, 130:153
fables of Toledo Jeshu, 24:67
faith; epiphany, 19:8
freedom and the two wills, 24:136-150
God known through, 56:34
good works, life of, 105:29
Gospel picture, 67:45-46
historicity
contemporaries' silence, 67:13-21
Couchoud on, 67:7
Gospels as source, 67:10-11
government documents, 67:14-15
Jewish writers, 67:17-19
Josephus, 67:19-21
Paul's epistles, 67:8
Qumran scrolls, 67:22-32
Roman authors, 67:15-17
secular history, 67:8
Talmudic texts, 67:18
history of doctrine
Socinianism, 24:67-72
holiness
Church's holiness, 48:134
humanity

Augustine on infirmities, 24:125
bodily defects (Aquinas), 24:123-124
choice, 24:147
devotion to, 40:52-53
devotion to (Aelred), 40:56
devotion to (Franciscan), 40:69
devotion to (William of St Thierry),
40:59
disease and death, 24:124
early Christian writers, 24:117
Epistle to the Hebrews, 67:118
Hilary of Poitiers, 24:122
human nature not lessened, 24:92
instrumental cause, 24:154
instrumental role, 24:144
law of time and, 14:33
mediatory function, 135:50
sensibility; suffering, 25:105
soul of Christ, 24:128-136
weaknesses and infirmities,
24:121-128; 25:71
Jews and Christians, 73:21
joy, 25:109
Judaism and, 69:14-19
kingship
Israel and the Kingdom of God, 48:44
kingdom, 14:28
knowledge, 24:161-165
acquired or empirical, 24:170-172
beatific vision, 24:163
empirical, 24:165
forms, 24:162
Holy Office decree (1918), 24:164
infused, 24:168-169
judgment day, 24:166
Pius XII on, 24:167
sources and kinds, 24:161
life of
Acts of the Apostles as source,
67:105-108
Gospel presentation, 69:24-29
Gospels as source, 67:33-95
Paul's Epistles as source, 67:109-119
public life, 69:26
sources, 67:7-128
transcends birth and death, 67:47
light and truth (John), 67:93
love
charities of Christ, 105:21-31
Christian unity, 138:48-49
Luke's Gospel, 67:75
mission of Christ, 105:31
man of his time, 14:40-41
"Master" (title), 67:48-49
material realities and, 14:137
meekness, 69:28
messiahship
John's Gospel, 67:93
Mark's Gospel, 67:66
mission, 102:91
name(s)

lamb of God, 25:144-145
nativity
 coming of God's kingdom, 14:27
nature and person, 24:87-88
New Covenant, 19:52
new man, 24:8
Old Covenant; culmination, 73:15
parables
 Good Samaritan, 105:24
 work in, 14:35
passion
 abandonment by God, 25:111
 body and soul, 25:108
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:47
 Father and Son, 25:84
 foundation of the Church, 48:51-52
 free act, 25:89-90
 God made him into sin for us, 25:115
 high priest and victim, 25:143
 John of the Cross, 25:112n
 justice in love, 25:99
 loving obedience, 25:87-88
 Mark's Gospel, 67:62
 merit, 25:121-127
 motive, 25:84-85
 "my soul is sorrowful," 25:103
 necessity, 25:93
 obedience, 25:85
 obedience caused by love, 25:91
 in peace and joyfulness, 25:106
 retributive justice, 25:13, 72
 sacrifice par excellence, 25:141-144
 sadness for sin, 25:108
 sin as cause, 25:73n
 suffering servant; exegesis, 25:110
 sufferings of the Passion, 25:103-109
 universality of sufferings of Christ, 25:104
 victim of love, 25:83-91
 visions of Teresa Neumann, 57:73-77
passion: music (see **PASSION MUSIC**)
passions, 24:132
perfect human expression of God, 24:8
person and office
 envoy and shepherd, 83:51-53
physical appearance, 24:126; 121:91-92
political/social structures, 95:28
preaching, 19:53
priesthood
 Paul's letter to the Hebrews, 67:116-118
 principle of incorruptibility and deification, 135:35
psychology
 human consciousness, 25:52
 self-awareness, 25:52n
resurrection
 Church shares in, 48:154
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:47-53
 glorification, 25:60
redemption, 25:59-63
 Thomas Aquinas on, 25:61
victory over death and sin, 25:61
sex and, 24:133-134
as shepherd, 14:36
sinlessness
 freedom from sin, 24:128
 impeccability, 24:130-133
social customs and religious ordinances, 69:27
suffering; merit, 26:140
temptations; impeccability, 24:130-31
time and space, 19:52
typology
 scapegoat, 25:140n
universal focus, 24:7
universality, 95:29
will(s)
 agony in the garden, 24:136, 140-141
 conformity of the two wills, 24:139
 Constantinople, Third Council of, 24:139-140, 153
 freedom and the two wills, 24:136-150
 Gospel texts, 24:136
 moral unity, 24:142
 united in activities, 24:144
 women and, 24:135
words
 Paul's Epistles, 67:114-116
workman, 14:33, 132
wounds
 gospel description, 57:16-17
JEWISH ETHICS
 (see **ETHICS, JEWISH**)
JEWISH FEASTS (see **FEASTS: Jewish**)
JEWISH LAW
 center of Judaism, 73:18
 Christ and, 19:50; 69:47n
 food; restrictions, 14:44-45
 fulfillment, 73:71
 Gospel attitude, 69:42
 observances, 73:70-73
 Pentateuch, 73:38
 period of fixing, 73:38
 precepts counted, 73:72
 sources, 73:71
 test of fidelity to Covenant, 73:62
 values of "observances," 73:70
JEWISH SECTS
 Gospel of Christ and, 69:15
JEWS
 (see also **ANTI-SEMITISM**)
 Alenu (prayer), 73:80
 apostasy, 48:26
 bibliography, 73:110
 blessings, 73:88
 centers: Israel and the U.S., 73:48
 condition; separated from the Church, 73:19
 consecrated community, 73:87
 destiny and history, 73:10

JEWS—continued

destiny; Christian view, 73:13-20
destiny in the Gospels, 73:14-17
emancipation, 73:43
expectation of the Kingdom, 73:79-80
French Revolution, 73:24
history, B.C.
 Babylonian Exile, 73:29
 failure, 48:27-36
 king permitted, 48:24
 Paul's Epistles, 73:18
 period of the birth of Christianity, 73:31
restoration under Cyrus, 73:30
survey, 73:29-42
"theophorous" history, 73:59
 Yabne, school at, 73:34
holy days, 73:92-99
hope of Israel, 73:78-85
Islamic countries, 73:35
John's Gospel, 73:17n
Kingdom of Yahweh, 48:25
liturgy and ritual
 Cabballistic inspiration, 73:91
 formation; first period, 73:91
 Kaddish, 73:90
 piety, 73:92
 readings, 73:89
 synagogue services, 73:88-92
Messianic expectation (see **MESSIAH**)
mission, 73:64
morals and worship, 73:73
national pride, 95:28
nationalism, 69:13; 73:44
Nazi Germany, 73:25
Paul's Epistles, 73:17-20
a people, 73:8
people of God, 73:59-67
proselytism, 73:65
providential preservation, 73:20
purpose: God, 73:51
redemption and, 73:18
religion
 attitude toward God, 73:57
 fidelity; social aspects, 73:65
 historical experience of God's people, 73:53
religious feelings, 19:33
"remnant," 48:33-34
rites and ceremonies
 Gospel and, 69:41
groups, 73:90
Jewish life, 73:86-88
sanctifying time, 73:86
Spain; history, 73:35-36
statistics; 20th century, 73:47
temporal failure, 48:27
Who are the Jews?, 73:7
the word, 73:11
work of salvation, 73:14
worship and prayer, 73:86-99

JEWS AND CHRISTIANITY

brotherhood, 73:107-108
Church of the Gentiles, 73:22
favorable conditions today, 73:27
history
 Crusade, First, 73:23
 imperial and conciliar legislation, 73:23
modern period, 73:24-28
relations; history, 73:21-24
true religion, 73:21
JOACHIM of FLORA (d. 1203)
biblical teaching, 69:108
JOAN OF ARC, SAINT, 1412-1431
role, 98:118
JOB
comforters, 91:148
JOB, BOOK OF
references
 Job 38--19:42-43
JOCELIN of SOISSONS (d. 1155)
communion of saints, 26:26
JOEL, BOOK OF
references
 Jl 2:28-32---48:31
JOHN, Abbot of Fécamp (d. 1078)
communion of saints, 26:26
Confessio Fidei, 40:30
Confessio Theologica, 40:26-27
devotion to Christ, 40:34
Letter to a Nun, 40:28
spirituality, 40:25-32
JOHN, King of England, 1167?-1216
Innocent III and, 89:41
JOHN IV, King of Portugal, 1603-1656
church music, 125:96
JOHN V, King of Portugal, 1689-1750
nuncios, 89:88
JOHN XXII, POPE, 1249-1334
 (elected 1316)
church music, 125:67
JOHN XXIII, POPE, 1881-1963
 (elected 1958)
China, Church in, 100:137
Christian unity, 138:67-70
culture and the Church, 106:33-34
economic assistance, 106:109, 110, 115
economic development, 106:108
Fisher (Abp of Canterbury) and, 138:123
freedom from hunger campaign, 132:122-123
human solidarity, 106:111
international common good, 106:70
international dependence, 106:106
international organizations, 106:107
Jews, 73:27
Mater et Magistra
 agriculture, 132:128-130
 Christian commitment to this world, 132:133-135
 communism, 132:138

- economic development, 132:131-133
international social justice, 132:124-135
justice between nations, 132:130-131
results, 132:135-138
missions, 100:10
Princeps pastorum, 100:25-28
shepherd, 83:54
social role of the Church, 132:149
technological progress, 106:122
values, 102:40; 132:141
JOHN, SAINT, APOSTLE
burial place, 121:84
death of, 67:88
life and personality, 67:87
JOHN, ACTS OF (see ACTS OF JOHN)
JOHN, EPISTLES OF
Christ in the, 67:119
JOHN, 1st EPISTLE OF
references
 1 Jn 1.1-2---24:22
 1 Jn 3.5-10---56:104
 1 Jn 4.20-21---105:26
 1 Jn 5.2-4---56:83
JOHN, GOSPEL OF
authorship, 67:84, 87, 89n
chronology, 67:91
date, 67:88
doctrinal errors; rectification, 67:84
literary aspects, 67:85
Logos doctrine, 67:95
Messiahship in, 67:93
points of detail, 67:91
prologue, 19:56
references
 Jn 1.14---24:11, 21, 89
 Jn 2.1-11---45:14; 93:78
 Jn 3.3-7---69:49
 Jn 3.16-17---105:28
 Jn 5.14---105:30
 Jn 5.17---105:28, 42
 Jn 6.38---24:137
 Jn 6.51-58---105:30
 Jn 8.14---24:165
 Jn 8.24---69:59
 Jn 8.28---48:100
 Jn 8.34-36---69:47
 Jn 8.39-44---25:45
 Jn 8.58---24:89
 Jn 9.5---48:100
 Jn 10.1-16---83:53
 Jn 10.17-18---24:147
 Jn 10.37-38---24:151
 Jn 14.9-11---69:56
 Jn 14.23---48:142
 Jn 15.9-12---69:55
 Jn 15.9-13---25:109
 Jn 16.7---14:44
 Jn 16.13---69:57
 Jn 17---14:30
 Jn 17.9-13---69:70
 Jn 17.18---48:54
 Jn 17.20-23---138:24
 Jn 17.21-23---48:141
 Jn 17.21-26---105:31
 Jn 19.26---45:15
 Jn 20.19-29---57:17
 Jn 20.21-23---48:55
 Jn 21.15-18---48:55
source, 67:91
spirituality, 67:92
supplements the synoptics, 67:90
symbolism, 67:94
synoptics and, 67:83
JOHN the BAPTIST, SAINT
 Essenes, 69:19n
 Qumran scrolls, 67:22, 23
JOHN BAPTIST DE LA SALLE, SAINT,
 1651-1719
 role, 98:124
JOHN BOSCO, SAINT, 1815-1888
 role, 98:126
JOHN CHRYSOSTOM, SAINT (d. 407)
 glory of God, 135:30
 Gospel synthesis, 69:102
 holiness in the Church, 48:133
 hospitable works, 105:63, 68
 Mary's imperfections, 45:25
 monastic life, 87:30
 music, pagan, 125:26
 nosocomium, 105:65
 role, 98:106
JOHN CLIMACUS, SAINT (d. 606)
 Sinaitic spirituality, 135:65
JOHN of the CROSS, SAINT, 1542-1591
 Christ's abandonment on the cross,
 25:112n
 contemplation; psychology, 43:100
 devil and the soul, 43:26-27
 friendship for spiritual daughters,
 24:135
 Prayer of the enamored soul, 25:119-120
 psychology, 43:117
 renunciation, 19:123
JOHN DAMASCENE, SAINT, 676?-749?
 the hypostasis, 24:89-90
 Manicheism, 11:105
 theology of images, 121:148
JOHN of DAMASCUS
 (see JOHN DAMASCENE, SAINT)
JOHN EUDES, SAINT, 1601-1680
 Mariology, 45:72
 role, 98:124
JOHN FISHER, SAINT, 1469?-1535
 martyr, 78:87
JOHN of GOD, SAINT, 1495-1550
 founder, 105:154
JOHN GUALBERT, SAINT, 990-1073
 eremitical life, 40:33
JOHN OF MATHA, SAINT (d. 1213)
 founder, 105:121

- JOHN of SALISBURY, 1115 ca. -1180
music, 125:67
Peter of Celle and, 40:35
- JOHN VIANNEY, SAINT, 1786-1859
role, 98:125
- JONAS (the prophet)
art of the catacombs, 121:17, 29
- JOSEPH II, Emperor of Austria,
1741-1790
church and state, 89:84
- JOSEPH, SAINT
art, early, 121:101
- JOSEPH, of Volokolamsk
monasticism, 135:67
- JOSEPHUS, FLAVIUS (ca. 37-ca. 100)
Christ's historicity, 67:19-21
on the Essenes, 141:158
- JOSQUIN DES PRES (see DEPRES,
JOSQUIN), d. 1521
- JOURNET, CHARLES
angels and the Church, 26:90
Church; time and eternity, 26:93
communion of saints, 26:57, 106
- JOY
detachment, 56:99
time and creation, 19:100
- JUBE, Abbe'
liturgical reform, 111:97
- JUDAISM
animism, 11:24
Ashkenazi, 73:37
doctrines, 73:50-85
glossary, 73:109
God, idea of, 73:51-59
Hellenistic, 73:31
history
contemporary with Christ, 69:14-19
intellectual revolution, 11:17
kavannah, 73:72
merit in, 73:73
modern period, 73:43-49
tradition vs reform, 73:45
mystery and dogma in, 73:69
mystical trends, 73:100-106
national element, 73:47
particularist religion, 95:25
rabbinical, 73:34-37
rabbinical sources, 73:38-42
rites (see under JEWS)
Shulchan Aruch, 73:40
social aspects, 69:13
Spanish Jewry, 73:36
summary, 69:11
theology; history, 73:41
tradition in, 73:37
traditional, 69:11-13
universal vision, 73:66
universality essential, 48:32
the word, 73:10
- JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY
Church's solidarity with Israel, 73:17
- Constantine and, 73:22
Roman Empire, 142:151
- JUDAIZERS
Gospel development, 69:88-89
heresies, 136:11
- JUDAS ISCARIOT
Satan and, 43:22
- JUDGMENT DAY
Christ's knowledge, 24:166
- JULIAN, the APOSTATE, Emperor of
Rome, 331-363
hospices, 105:13
Roman religion, 142:149
- JULIANA, of NORWICH, 1343-1443
spirituality, 40:100-104
theme, 40:101
- JULIUS II, POPE (d. 1513)
death, 78:40
pontificate, 78:38
- JULIUS III, POPE (d. 1555)
Palestrina and, 125:103
Trent, Council of, 78:121-122
- JUNG, CARL GUSTAV, 1875-1961
archetypes, 93:24
Freud and, 93:23
psychiatry, 93:23-25
religion and personality, 93:24
- JUNGMANN, JOSEF ANDREAS, S. J.,
1889-
church music, 125:135
liturgical families, 111:25
- JUNO
goddess, 142:116
- JUPITER
god, 142:102, 107-108
Zeus and, 142:109
- JUSTICE
charity and, 19:125
commutative, 25:15
development, 34:113
distributive, 25:15
Jewish *tzedakah*, 73:77-78
love and, 34:112, 113
love and injustice, 34:133
man's relations with God, 25:97
non-resignation to injustice, 91:150
peace in society, 34:112
redemption, 25:14
retributive, 25:15
social order, 34:111
- JUSTICE, ORIGINAL
Thomas Aquinas on, 25:42
- JUSTIFICATION
history of doctrine
Trent, Council of, 78:121
merited by Christ, 25:121
partaking in merits of the passion,
25:146
perfection, 25:147
remission and renewal, 25:62

- JUSTIN, MARTYR, SAINT, 100?-165?
charities, 105:48
church history, 98:104
on freedom, 11:111
Gospel development, 69:92-93
on immortality, 11:75
Mary as new Eve, 45:17
JUSTINIAN I, Emperor of the East, 483-565
Origenists, 11:81
JUSTUS, of Tiberias, 1st century
Christian source, 67:18
KALLMANN, F. J.
on homosexuality, 93:62
KANT, IMMANUEL, 1724-1804
the absolute, 35:57
knowledge, theory of, 35:54
metaphysics, 35:25, 55
thought and experience, 35:56
KELLER ASSOCIATION
sect, 139:69
KEMPE, MARGERY (BURNHAM), b. ca. 1373
mystic, 40:104-105
KENNEDY, JOHN F., President of the U. S.
religious question, 89:76
KEPLER, JOHANN, 1571-1630
astronomy, 14:75
cosmology, 14:73-77
religious temper, 14:76
KHOMIAKOV, ALEKSEI S., 1804-1860
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:121-122
reunion question, 138:83
KHRUSHCHEV, NIKITA
on peaceful coexistence, 106:73-74
KIERKEGAARD, SOREN AABYE, 1813-1855
on perfection, 48:146
values, 35:130
KINGDOM OF GOD
duration, 69:62-63
Gospel moral teaching, 69:50
human history and, 56:123-126
institution, 48:41
Jews as witnesses, 48:25
John's Gospel, 14:29-30
Last Supper, 48:42
primacy; Christian life, 56:120-122
seek first, 14:29
sinners and, 69:50
sovereignty established on earth, 14:27
universal vision, 14:42
universality, 48:43
value, 14:28
KINGS AND RULERS
Bernard of Clairvaux on, 98:60
charities, 105:129-131
Etruscan, 142:96
Greek religion, 142:76
papal power over, 89:63
papal temporal power, 89:79
KINSEY REPORTS
criticism, 93:61
KIREYEVSKI, I. V.
(see KIRIEEVSKI, IVAN V.)
KIRIEEVSKI, IVAN V., 1806-1856
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:120-121
KITAHARA, MARIA REIKO (d. 1958)
rag-pickers, 100:119
KNIGHTHOOD
admission to, 105:101
KNIGHTS
blessing of, 105:103
KNIGHTS BROTHERS OF ST LAZARUS OF JERUSALEM
(see ORDER OF ST LAZARUS OF JERUSALEM)
KNIGHTS OF MALTA
Constitutions, 105:110
service of the poor, 105:107
spirit and activities, 105:108-112
success, 105:112
KNOWLEDGE
absolute, 35:53
aesthetic and scientific, 130:136
living as a creature, 19:116
multiform, 35:7
mystical, 69:129
philosophy of
science and religion, 130:23
verification, 35:70
physiological critique, 130:136
positive, 35:8
possibility of, 91:22
science and the material world, 130:69
KNOX, JOHN, 1505?-1572
Calvinism in Scotland, 78:99-100
KOINONIA
the word, 26:21-22
KOLBE, MAXIMILIAN, O.F.M. Conv., 1894-1941
martyr, 98:20
KOREA
Catholic Church, 100:119-120
KORS, J. B.
on original sin, 11:103
KRAEPELIN, EMIL, 1856-1926
psychiatry, 93:14
KRAMER, HEINRICH, O. P.
witchcraft, 93:11
KREBS, FRITZ (d. 1905)
sectarian, 139:26
KRETSCHMER, E.
psychobiology, 93:26
KULTURKAMPF
state and church, 89:100
KUNG, HANS
Mary and reunion, 45:104
KWASHIORKOR
disease, 132:17

- KYRIALE
chants of the Ordinary, 125:43
- KYRIE ELEISON
Christian community, 26:125
- LA BIGNE DE VILLENEUVE,
MARCEL DE
psychological possession, 43:118
- LABOR; LABORING CLASSES
mission countries, 100:74
mission field, 102:62-65
mission parishes, 102:113
socialistic, 102:51
- LACTANTIUS, LUCIUS CAECILIUS
FIRMIANUS, 260?-325?
Christian thought, 69:100
- LAGRANGE, JOSEPH LOUIS,
Count, 1736-1813
mechanics, 14:102-103
- LAGRANGE, MARIE JOSEPH, O. P.,
1855-1938
Christology, 24:166-167
- LAICISM
secular institutes and, 87:61
- LAINEZ, DIEGO, S. J., 1512-1565
church and state, 89:78
- LAITY
bishops and, 83:78-82
history
13th century, 40:65
lay apostolate (see APOSTOLATE)
living organism of the Church, 102:133
missions and (John XXIII), 100:27
unrecognized, 102:121
- LAITY AND CLERGY (see CLERGY
AND LAITY)
- LAMBERTINI, PROSPERO, Cardinal
(later Benedict XIV, q. v.) 1675-1758
De Beatificatione, 57:84
Promoter of the Faith, 57:85
- LAMBETH QUADRILATERAL
Anglican doctrine, 138:22
- LANGTON, EDWARD
demonology, 43:14
- LANGUAGE
behavior of man, 131:63
intentionality, 35:90
intersubjective communication, 35:91
- LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANCOIS,
Duke de, 1613-1680
on friendship, 105:10
- LA SALETTE, OUR LADY OF
apparition, 45:81
- LAS CASAS, BARTOLOME DE, O. P.,
1474-1566
works, 78:140
- LASSUS, ORLAND DE (d. 1594)
church music, 125:117-119
- LAST SUPPER
foundation of the Church, 48:41
hymn sung at, 125:18-19
institutional acts of Christ, 48:53
- Kingdom of God, 48:42
Pasch, 48:47
Qumran calendar, 67:23-24
the Twelve, 48:45
- LATEAU, LOUISE, 1850-1883
Communion as food, 57:62
- LEMEDIA, 57:61
- stigmata; description, 57:32-37
stigmatization, 57:45, 51-52, 55, 101,
103, 107-110, 116, 130-131
- LATERAN COUNCIL, 5th, 1512-1517
history, 78:39-41
- Leo X, 78:42
opposition in France, 78:44
- LATIN AMERICA
"Catholic" population, 95:63
social encyclical: *Mater et Magistra*,
132:136
- LATIN LANGUAGE
humanists and, 78:48
- LATTER DAY SAINTS (see MORMONS)
- LAUDE
vernacular sacred songs, 125:70-71
- LAUDS
history, 109:34
- LAVELLE, LOUIS, 1883-1951
metaphysics, 35:63
- LAW
love and, 34:112, 113
medieval respect for, 89:52
positive, 89:114, 116
social order, 34:56-58
- LAW AND ETHICS
empiricism, 106:18
- LAWRENCE, SAINT (d. 258)
the poor, 105:55
- LAY BROTHERS
monastic history, 87:35
- LAYMEN'S HOME MISSIONARY
MOVEMENT
teachings, 139:100
- LAZZARI, MARIA DOMINICA, 1815-1848
stigmatic, 57:21
- LEAGUE OF NATIONS
Benedict XV, 95:48
opposition to, 95:105
papal teaching, 106:49
- LEARNING AND SCHOLARSHIP
as charity, 105:124
definition, 131:17
- LEBBE, VINCENT, C. M., 1877-1940
mission history, 102:132
- LEBRET, L. J., O. P.
economics and humanism, 132:144-145
- LECOMTE DU NOUY, PIERRE,
1883-1947
science and religion, 130:70-71
- LECTIONARY
reform needed, 109:98

- LE FUR, LOUIS**
common good, 106:37-38
- LEGATES**
legatus a latere, 89:88
- LEGION OF MARY**
mission countries, 100:75
- LEIBNIZ, GOTTFRIED WILHELM, 1646-1716**
Descartes on motion, 14:96-97
Newton and, 14:98
- LEIDRADE (Bp., d. 817 or 816)**
rite of Lyons, 111:49
- LEO I, the GREAT, SAINT, POPE (d. 461)**
alms, 105:76
barbarian invaders and, 105:74
charities, 105:75-76
Christ's actions; theology, 24:152
the Incarnation; purpose, 24:110-111
nature of Christ, 24:55
Priscillianists, 11:104-105
role, 98:110
- LEO X, POPE (d. 1521)**
election and pontificate, 78:41-44
- LEO XIII, POPE, 1810-1903**
Anglican Orders, 138:86
Breviary reform, 109:52
church and state in France, 89:102
Church's aim, 89:7
communion of saints, 26:50-51
Ecclesia Catholica, 87:65
Marian cultus, 45:88
missions, 100:10
papal supremacy, 83:25
peace efforts, 95:46-47
Rerum Novarum, 132:124, 128
reunion movement, 138:59-60
- LEONIN, 12th century**
church music, 125:64-65
- LEONINE SACRAMENTARY**
best edition, 109:16n
collects, 109:16
earliest liturgical book, 111:18
origin, 109:14-15
private character of, 109:15
- LEOPOLD II, Emperor of Austria, 1747-1792**
church and state, 89:85
- LEPERS: LEPROSY**
care of lepers, 105:115-118
lazar-houses, 105:116
missions, 100:65
Oceania, 100:88
- LE POORE, RICHARD (Bp., d. 1237)**
Sarum rite, 111:100
- LEPORIUS (monk)**
Christology, 24:63
- LEPRINCE-RINGUET, LOUIS**
science and religion, 14:7, 112-113
- LESEUR, ELIZABETH**
communion of saints, 26:125-126
- LEUCOTOMY**
therapeutic method, 93:95
- LEVITICUS, BOOK OF**
references
Lv 19---105:16
Lv 19:9-10---69:12
Lv 26:12---26:107
- LIBELLI**
forerunners of Sacramentaries, 109:14
Lateran collection, 109:16
- LIBERALISM**
Anglo-Catholicism, 138:51
- LIBERIA**
Catholic Church, 100:97
- LIBERIUS, POPE (d. 366)**
Athanasius and, 89:23
- LIBERTY**
social groups, 34:105
United Nations members, 89:120
- LIBERTY OF RELIGION**
Church's minimum demand, 89:119
- LIBIDO**
Freudian, 93:18
Jung, 93:23
- LIDWINA of SCHIEDAM, SAINT, 1380-1433**
stigmatization, 57:49, 57-58
- LIFE**
creation of values, 35:133
gift of God, 11:76
mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
pilgrimage, 34:64
social psychology, 34:51
spirit and science, 130:104
- LIFE (BIOLOGY)**
artificial synthesis, 131:100-103
behavior of living organisms, 131:62-105
- LIGHT**
Gospel usage, 69:58n
grace, 95:76
- LIGHTNING**
Etruscan religion, 142:95
- LIMBO**
condition of souls in, 25:40
- LINEAR B TABLETS**
Greek religion, 142:15
- LIQUOR PROBLEM**
Cana, miracle at, 93:78
- LISZT, FRANZ, 1811-1886**
church music, 125:139
- LITANY OF LORETO**
history, 45:57
- LITTLE OFFICE OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY**
history, 45:54
- LITURGICAL BOOK(s)**
bibliography, 109:111-112
Cistercian, 111:70
editio typica, 109:8
history

LITURGICAL BOOK(S)—continued
portable books, 111:21
religious orders, 109:23
Jewish, 73:90
reform, 20th century, 109:85-108
Roman rite, 109:8-10
subsidiary books, 109:109-110

LITURGICAL MOVEMENT
missions and, 102:115-116

LITURGICAL REFORM
Jubé, Abbe, 111:97
local variations, 111:95
Pius XII, 109:90-108
purpose, 109:107

LITURGY
cycles; development, 111:17
dogma and piety, 24:102
evolving continually, 111:14
history, early church
synagogue relations, 125:19-20
history, middle ages
reverence, struggle for, 125:28
history, modern period
France, 111:95-99
language
Greek to Latin (4th century), 125:22
laws, 109:7
rites (see RITES AND CEREMONIES)
rubricism, 109:85

LITURGY AND ART
oldest Christian paintings, 121:11

LITURGY OF ST BASIL
anaphora, 135:42-46

LIVESTOCK
animal farming, 132:74-75

LOGIC
cybernetic, 131:106

LOGOS
created; the Arians, 11:63
John's Gospel, 67:95
mission, 19:71-72

LOISY, ALFRED FIRMIN, 1857-1940
Parousia, 69:73

LOSSKY, VLADIMIR, 1903-
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:126

LOU SOCIETY
sect, 139:120

LOUDUN
Ursuline convent convulsionaries,
43:68-70

LOUIS, the Bavarian, Emperor (d. 1347)
church and state, 89:48

LOUIS IX, SAINT, King of France,
1214-1270
charity, 105:130-131
role, 98:115

LOUIS XIV, King of France, 1638-1715
Gallicanism, 89:81
Huguenots, 89:82

LOUIS XVI, King of France, 1754-1793
church and state, 89:92

LOUIS XVIII, King of France, 1755-1824
church and state, 89:96

LOUIS BERTRAND, SAINT, 1526-1581
missionary, 78:141

LOUIS GRIGNON DE MONTFORT,
SAINT, 1673-1716
Marian spirituality, 45:72-73
role, 98:124

LOURDES
apparition, 45:80
Medical Commission, 57:10
miracles, and science, 130:100
purpose in visiting, 57:155

LOVE
almsgiving and charity, 105:45-46
Benedict on perfection, 40:21
biblical teaching
Gospel moral teaching, 69:43-44
kingdom of God, 69:51
legal observances and, 67:29
Paul, 105:37-45
separates and sets free, 69:44-48
Christian holiness, 56:85-86
communion of saints, 26:128-130
creation and, 19:28
creation, reason for, 11:28
cybernetics, 131:116
deeds motivated by, 26:139
economic problems and, 132:142-143
effective action, 34:132
of enemies, 105:25
evangelical counsels, 69:53
extent of charity, 105:129
"giving up," 25:83
God as exemplar, 105:75
God's love for man
the Incarnation, 24:114-115
redemptive incarnation, 25:48
universality, 95:41
work of God, 105:28-29

Greek words for, 105:27

holiness and, 48:147-148

human
Augustine on, 98:42
great acts and, 105:10
human history and, 56:126
personal interest, 105:11
social life, 105:9
of humanity, 34:101
injustice and, 34:133
international relations, 106:35
Jewish ethics, 73:78
justice and, 34:112, 113
labor and, 25:77
law and, 34:112, 113
man's love of God
Jewish thought, 73:57
mystics (Bergson), 56:27
of neighbor
bodily needs, 105:30
Christ's teaching, 105:23

- every man, 105:25
judgment day, 105:26
research workers and, 14:127
sharing in God's love, 105:39
way to love of God, 105:27
perfection: Christian vocation, 87:15
personal and social, 34:132-133
politics and, 56:116-118
primacy; Christ's teaching, 105:22-23
redemption and, 25:11
responsible parenthood, 132:42
sacrificial, 48:2
Sartre on, 91:77
satisfaction for sin, 25:75-76, 148
scientist and religion, 14:126
separates, 69:45
shaping whole life, 106:31
social theology, 34:117
theological virtue of charity
habitual disposition, 34:131
theology
God is love, 69:54-58
mystery of the Church, 48:71-74
social aspects, 34:130-133
soul of the Church, 26:134
Trinity, 19:76
transcendence of, 14:126
transvaluation of values, 69:51
of union, 48:73
unity; continuity, 19:28
victims to divine justice, 25:150
works of charity, 105:126
- LUBAC, HENRI DE, S. J., 1896-
Buddhist charity, 105:19
Church; mystery, 26:130
social Catholicism, 26:11-12
- LUCIAN, of Antioch (d. 312)
Arianism, 24:34
- LUCRETIUS CARUS, TITUS
Roman religion, 142:138-139
- LUDOLPH OF SAXONY, 1300-1370
Life of Christ, 40:69n
- LUKE, SAINT, EVANGELIST
biography, 67:68-69
Mary's portrait, 67:73
medical profession, 67:69-70
- LUKE, GOSPEL OF
addressee, 67:71
authorship, 67:68
Christ's love for men, 67:75
joy and hope, 67:76
literary aspects, 67:72
Paul's epistles and, 67:68
plan, 67:73
references
Lk 1.2---45:10
Lk 1.34---45:11
Lk 2.49---24:166
Lk 7.36-50---69:51
Lk 7.39---67:30
Lk 7.44---69:41
- Lk 8.14---56:95
Lk 10.16---48:93
Lk 10.25-37---105:24
Lk 10.30-37---69:46
Lk 10.38-42---69:44
Lk 11.42---69:44
Lk 12.32---95:71
Lk 14.5---67:29
Lk 14.35---69:38
Lk 22.16, 18---48:41
Lk 22.31-32---48:109
Lk 22.38---67:26
Lk 22.42---24:136
Lk 24.36-40---57:17
style, 67:73
woman in, 67:75
- LULL, RAYMOND, O. F. M., 1236-1315
missions, 105:128-129
- LULLY, JEAN BAPTISTE, 1632-1687
church music, 125:131
- LUTGARDE, SAINT, 1182-1246
stigmatic, 57:56
- LUTHER, MARTIN, 1483-1546
biography, 78:61-62
charities, 105:139
children, 78:69
the Church, 48:67
church music, 125:102
communion of saints, 26:42, 105
comparisons, 78:83
condemnation, Bull of, 78:67
death of, 78:93
Diet of Worms, 78:67
evils in the Church, 78:59
Gospels and, 69:117-121
law, rejection of, 69:120
Marian cult, 45:66
Peasants' Revolt, 78:69
revolt and schism, 78:65-68; 138:19-20
sacraments, 78:67
scholasticism, 69:118
Table Talk, 78:92
theology, 78:63-65
theses (95), 78:65
Wartburg castle, 78:68
- LUTHERANISM
divine right of kings, 89:57
Marian cultus, 45:103
Scandinavia, 78:94-96
the temporal and the spiritual, 34:79
- LUTHERANS
League of Schmalkalden, 78:75
- LYONS, RITE OF
color sequence, 111:54
high Mass, 111:54
history
Leidrade, 111:49
origins, 111:48-52
restoration attempt, 111:51
liturgical books, 111:51
Ordo Missae, 111:54-56
pontifical Mass, 111:52-54

- MACHAUT, GUILLAUME DE (d. 1377)
motets, 125:68-69
McCULLOCH, W. S.
model nervous system, 131:107ff
MACHABEES, 2d BOOK OF
references
 2 Mc 7.22---19:46-47
 2 Mc 12.43-46---26:144
 2 Mc 15.11-16---26:150
MACHIAVELLI, NICCOLO, 1469-1527
spirit of the time, 78:51-52
MACHINES
(see also CYBERNETICS)
definition (Turing), 131:107
Descartes on, 14:64
limits, 131:108
Plato on, 14:67
purposive behavior, 131:91
McNABB, VINCENT JOSEPH, O.P.,
 1868-1943
 Christian unity, 138:84-85
MADAGASCAR
Catholic Church, 100:104
MADELEINE
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:78
MADELEINE (pseudonym)
stigmatic, 57:127, 128
MAGDALEN OF THE CROSS,
 of Cordova
pseudo-diabolic possession,
 43:52-61, 84
MAGER, ALOIS, O.S.B.
Hitler and the devil, 43:120
MAGIC
Greek religion, 142:83
MAGNIFICAT
authorship, 45:12
MAKRAKES, APOSTOLOS, 1831-1905
preaching, 135:127
MALINES, CONVERSATIONS AT
 Bivort de la Saudée, 138:73
 Mercier, 138:74
 results, 138:80
MALNUTRITION
underdeveloped areas, 132:17-18
MALRAUX, ANDRE, 1895-
atheism, 91:33-34
MAN
 absurdity of the world, 130:35, 36
 behavior, 131:62ff
 Brahmanic writings, 11:74
 cause of his own misery, 11:33
 creation, center of, 19:39
 deification, 11:30
 divinizable animal, 11:107
 duel between God and Satan, 43:116
 evil, 19:59
 Gnosticism, 11:114
 gregarious instinct, 34:27
 Incarnation and, 11:35
 Marxism, 130:119
mechanistic rationalism, 130:33
metaphysical being, 35:11
origin
 monophyletism, 130:93
 of species, 130:117
Origenist myth, 11:79-85
phenomenon rooted in nature, 91:99-100
philosophy
 Descartes, 91:100n
 Heidegger, 91:72
primitive
 animist, 130:30
social function, 34:19
social nature of, 130:54-55
social propensity, 34:7
society and, 34:107
sum of all values, 35:134
supernatural destiny, 11:107-118
theology
 creation, the, 19:110
 disordered nature, 93:16
theology, biblical teaching
 “a dust which breathes,” 24:13
 harmonizing with the best in man,
 69:82
understanding sought by, 35:31
unique system, 131:124
MANICHEISM
abjuration, formula of (6th century),
 11:106
on creation, 11:61
modern attitude, 91:129
science and religion, 130:83ff
struggle against, 11:96-107
MANTEAU-BONAMY
Christology, 24:79
MANUTIUS, ALDUS, 1449-1515
humanism, 78:49
MARCEL, GABRIEL, 1887-
on evil, 91:149
metaphysics, 35:14
MARCELLUS II, POPE, 1501-1555
(elected 1555)
Palestrina and, 125:104
pontificate, 78:123
MARCION, 2d century
Gospel development, 69:94
MARENZIO, LUCA, 1553-1599
church music, 125:112
MARGUERITE OF THE BLESSED
SACRAMENT, 1619-1648
stigmatization, 57:25-26
MARIA de JESÚS, de Agreda, Mother,
 1602-1665
 Mariology, 45:74
MARIAN YEAR, 1954
Pius XII, 45:92
MARIA THERESA, Empress, 1717-1780
church and state, 89:84
MARIE SUZANNE, SISTER
leprosy research, 100:65

- MARINA of ESCOBAR, 1554-1633
mystical marriage, 57:72
- MARITAIN, JACQUES, 1882-
atheism and faith, 91:151
Christian thought, 69:142-143
True Humanism, 91:90
- MARK, SAINT, EVANGELIST
biblical references to, 67:61
Paul's missionary journeys, 67:62-63
Peter and, 67:63
- MARK, GOSPEL OF
addressed to Romans, 67:61
authorship, 67:59
date, 67:64-65
"disorder," 67:59
Messianic secrecy, 67:66
Passion in, 67:62
references
 Mk 1.21-27---43:17-18
 Mk 5.1-15---43:18-19
 Mk 6.39-40---67:27
 Mk 7.27-30---43:21
 Mk 9.13-28---43:16-17
 Mk 13.32---24:166
 Mk 16.15-16---26:96
style, 67:60
traits, 67:65
- MARKS OF THE CHURCH
Christian unity, 138:118
- MARRIAGE
annulment
 diocesan role, 83:93
unconsummated marriages, 83:94
- biblical teaching
 Gospels, 69:35
Clement of Alexandria on, 11:77-78
love in (Paul), 105:40
mentally retarded and, 93:112
psychiatry and, 93:74-77
responsible parenthood, 132:41-42
- MARS
festivals, 142:109-110
god, 142:102
- MARSILIUS, of Padua, 14th century
church and state, 89:45
- MARTIN, SAINT (Bp of Tours),
 316 ca.-397
charities, 105:78
monastic foundation, 105:83
role, 98:106-107
soldier, 105:101
- MARTYRDOM
asceticism and, 87:28
- MARTYRIA
 Gerasa, 121:88
 Gregory of Nyssa on, 121:83
 Milan, 121:77
 pictures adorning, 121:89-90
 Rome, 121:74
 Rusafa, 121:87
 Santa Croce, 121:78
- St Gereon, 121:73
San Lorenzo, Milan, 121:79
Santo Stefano Rotondo, 121:78
Trier, 121:76
- MARTYROLOGY, -IES
 Aachen, Council of, 109:58
 Bede, 109:58-59
 description, 109:54
 errors in, 109:64
 Hieronymian, 109:56-57
 historical, 109:58-63
 local, most ancient, 109:56
 Lyons, 109:60
 origin, 109:55-56
- MARTYROLOGY, the ROMAN
editions, 109:9
edition of 1956, 109:63
insertion of names of saints in, 109:66
sources, 109:63
- MARTYRS
anniversary, 109:55
apostolic times, 98:103
art, Byzantine, 121:90
Canada, 98:125
charity, 105:56
community charity, 105:57
cultus
 Augustine, 26:92
 early art, 121:72
- English (Reformation), 78:86-87
- San Apollinare Nuovo (church), 121:133
- seed of the church, 105:59
- state and church, 89:14
- MARX, KARL, 1818-1883
absolute, 35:76
atheism, 91:26, 53, 56-57, 80
on creation, 19:91-92
Hegel and, 91:36
Hegelianism, 130:46
humanism, 91:31
on the native land, 95:105
Nietzsche and, 91:65
Prometheus, 91:46
religion: opium of the people, 91:67
solidarity through atheism, 91:66
- MARXISM
anti-metaphysical dialectics, 130:46-49
anti-religion, 130:44
anti-religious education, 130:27
atheism, 91:137
atheism, militant, 102:81-85
creation and work, 91:31
Hegelian beginnings, 91:36
Hegelianism, 91:43
importance, 130:42
influence, 102:83
man and history, 91:136
metaphysics, 11:8
science and religion, 130:25
scientific rationalism, 130:43

- MARXISM—continued
scientific realism, 130:49
successful movement, 91:70
values, 130:43, 44
- MARY, BLESSED VIRGIN
apocryphal writings, 45:28-29
apparitions and miracles
Bridget of Sweden, 45:60
children, 45:80
Gregory the Wonderworker, 45:29
literary genre, medieval, 45:60
modern, 45:80-83
19th-20th centuries, 45:79
- art
changed image, modern, 45:95-96
icons in Greece and Russia, 135:55-56
Middle Ages, 45:39-40
Parenzo in Istria, 121:142-143
biblical teaching, 45:9-16
Luke, 67:70
bibliography, 45:107-108
and the Church
motherhood, 45:21-23
Church of England, 45:100-102
congresses, 45:95
cultus
Barth, 138:33
controversial writings, 45:73
development, 26:150-151
development of doctrine, 138:114-115
early church, 45:9
ecumenical movement, 45:103-105
England; Lady Chapels, 125:78
Marian Congregations (S. J.), 105:147
O Jesu vivens in Maria, 45:70-71
papal teaching, 45:88-90
Protestantism, 45:102-103
Reformation, 45:66-67
death
apocryphal account, 45:33
dignity, 45:105
Eastern Orthodox churches, 45:97-100
feasts
Book of Common Prayer, 45:100
18th century, 45:75
the reformers and, 45:67
great intercessor, 45:35-37
“Hail, full of grace,” 45:10-11
history of doctrines
Eastern influences, 45:38-39
14th-15th centuries, 45:63
hymns
the *Akathistos*, 45:31-32
legends
Theophilus legend, 45:30
litanies, 45:57
in literature
Dante, 45:61-63
in the liturgy
the *Hypapante*, 45:30-31
Middle Ages, 45:38-65
- courtly love, 45:45-47
erotic expressions, 45:46
popular literature, 45:58-60
missionary aspect, 102:154n
motherhood
Christian unity, 138:103
Church and, 45:21-23
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:37-38
Scheeben on, 45:86
Theotokos controversy, 45:25-28
Theotokos; Nestorianism, 24:46
new Eve, 45:17-21
omniscience, 45:14
patristic teaching, 45:17-37
Eastern Fathers, 45:37
perfection question, 45:23-25
“Letter to the Virgins,” 45:24
periodicals, 45:94
pilgrimages, medieval, 45:61
poetry
Venantius Fortunatus, 45:32
queenship
Pius XI, 45:93-94
relics, 45:34
rhythmic life (12th century), 45:59
shrines, medieval, 45:61
star of the sea, 45:40-41
suffering
Laments of Mary, 45:60
Simeon's prophesies, 45:13
titles
mother of mercy, 45:41
universal mediation, 45:43-45
virginity
brethren of Jesus, 45:12-13
in partu, 45:13, 16
vow, 45:11
“woman,” 45:14-15
wrath of God and, 45:39
MARY I, Queen of England, 1516-1558
(Mary Tudor)
English church history, 78:89
MARY FRANCES OF THE FIVE
WOUNDS, 1715-1791
Communion from a distance, 57:67
MARYLAND
religious toleration, 89:75
MASCALL, E. L.
Mariology, 45:102
MASOCHISM
psychiatric problem, 93:70
MASS
Ambrosian (see AMBROSIAN RITE)
Carthusian (see CARTHUSIAN RITE)
Christ at work every day, 48:61-62
Incarnation and Eucharist, 24:161
language
Greek changed to Latin, 111:17
mission countries, 100:58
music
chant settings, 125:42-44

- conductus style*, 125:65
cyclic mass (Power), 125:75
parody mass, 125:86
Pius XII on chant, 125:43
secular themes, use of, 125:83
Viennese masses, 125:132-136
participation
 deacons; early church, 105:51
pontifical
 bishops and, 83:96
 Lyons, rite of, 111:52-54
rites and ceremonies
 improvised, 109:13
 new rubrics, 109:99
 Roman rite and its variants, 111:10-24
value and efficacy, 48:53
- MASS (SOCIOLOGY)
 description, 34:34
- MASSES
 Machaut's *Messe de Notre Dame*, 125:69
- MASTURBATION
 adolescent and adult, 93:68-69
Kinsey reports, 93:68
problem of, 93:67-69
responsibility, 93:122
- MATARELLI, PALMA MARIA, 1825-
stigmatic, 57:22
- MATER ET MAGISTRA (encyclical)
(see under JOHN XXIII, POPE)
- MATERIALISM
 anti-religious metaphysics, 130:108
 communist, 132:109-112
 consciousness and, 35:98-99
 dialectic and, 35:100-101
 experience and, 35:44-45
 forms, 35:45
 Marxist, 130:46, 49
 mechanistic, 130:98-99
 mechanistic rationalism, 130:40-41
 mission problem, 100:62
pantheist, 19:58
refutation, 35:101
science and religion, 130:23, 105, 148
soul and, 35:96
- MATHEMATICS
 ancient, 14:52-54
- MATINS
 history
 9th century, 109:32-34
 lessons, 109:36
- MATTER
 Aristotle, 11:46
 creation, 11:31
 creation; philosophical problem,
 11:45-55
 evil; pantheism, 19:83
 Marxist concept, 91:101-102; 130:49
 mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
 Origen on, 11:83
 Plato, 11:46
 science and religion, 130:104
- MATTHEW, SAINT, APOSTLE
call, 67:50
- MATTHEW, GOSPEL OF
Aramaic text, 67:52
authorship, 67:50-51
date, 67:52
didactic method, 67:54
Greek translation, 67:53
Hebrew language, 67:51
literary characteristics, 67:55
Messiahship in, 67:56-57
methodical character, 67:53
parts, 67:54
references
 Mt 4:23-24 --- 105:29
 Mt 5:17 --- 105:22
 Mt 5:17-20 --- 56:76
 Mt 5:18-19 --- 69:42
 Mt 5:23-24 --- 69:41
 Mt 5:38-42 --- 69:52
 Mt 5:43-45 --- 105:25
 Mt 5:43-48 --- 56:78
 Mt 7:24-27 --- 83:97
 Mt 10:11-12 --- 69:53
 Mt 10:37-38 --- 69:53
 Mt 12:2-7 --- 67:29
 Mt 12:32 --- 26:144
 Mt 12:43 --- 69:65n
 Mt 16:18 --- 48:97
 Mt 16:18-19 --- 48:40, 108
 Mt 17:17-20 --- 48:143
 Mt 17:26 --- 69:46
 Mt 18:10 --- 69:65
 Mt 18:15-18 --- 56:136
 Mt 22:21 --- 91:106
 Mt 22:34-40 --- 105:22
 Mt 22:34-41 --- 56:77
 Mt 23:8-12 --- 69:52
 Mt 26:34-46 --- 24:138
 Mt 27:46 --- 25:111-112
 Mt 28:18-20 --- 83:17
 Mt 28:19-20 --- 48:56, 106; 135:17
 Mt 28:20 --- 48:100
- textual criticism
 authorship, 67:51
universalism, 67:58
- MATURITY
 immature and mature personality, 93:51
- MAUBURNUS (d. 1502)
on the Eucharist, 40:133
meditation, 40:134
Rosetum, 40:131
spirituality, 40:131-136
- MAUPERTUIS, PIERRE LOUIS,
1698-1759
mechanics, 14:100-101
principle of least action, 14:100-102
- MAURIAC, FRANCOIS, 1885-
physical appearance of Christ, 24:126
- MAURICE, SAINT, 3d century
soldier, 105:101

MAURITIUS (island)
Catholic Church, 100:103
MAURRAS, CHARLES, 1868-1952
state and church, 89:102
MAUSOLEUM
of Galla Placidia, 121:129-130
of Helena, 121:68
St Costanza, 121:69
Salonica, 121:70
MAXIMILIAN I, Emperor, 1459-1519
papal candidate, 78:41
MAXIMUS CONFESSOR, SAINT,
580 ca.-662
monastic perfection, 135:71-72
symbolism, 135:54
MAZENOD, EUGENE DE (Bp.), 1782-1861
communion of saints, 26:34
MEAL(S)
art, early Christian, 121:19
taken in common, 48:46
MEANING
science and metaphysics, 35:86
MECHANICALISM
emergence, 14:72
laws of movement, 14:72
MECHANICS
Galileo on functioning of machines,
14:63
history
laws of movement, 14:91-105
origin of the science of, 14:65
physics and, 14:136
planetary space, 14:71
rational, 14:66-67
science of movement, 14:69
MECHTILDE, SAINT, 1241-1299
spirituality, 40:62
MÉDICAL SERVICE
Daughters of Charity, 105:161-162
missionary (see under MISSIONS)
MEDICINE
history
Cassiodorus, 105:90
monks and the Councils, 105:113
universities, 105:114
MEDITATION
Denis the Carthusian, 40:124-125
Mauburnus, 40:134
Peter of Celle, 40:39
MELANCHTHON, PHILIPPE, 1497-1560
Augsburg Confession, 78:74
MELCHISEDEC
mysterious person, 95:25-26
MEMORIALE RITUUM
liturgical book, 109:110
MEN
in Christianity, 95:32
MENDICANT ORDERS
development, 87:38
Gospels and, 69:108-109
monastic history, 87:43-46

MENTAL ILLNESS
affective illness, 93:31-34
ancient civilization, 93:9
Arabian medicine, 93:10
devil and, 93:10
history
ill-treatment, 93:10
malingering, 93:43
mania, 93:33-34
moral treatment, 93:14
paranoid personality, 93:49-51
pregnancy studies, 93:38-39
psychopathic personality, 93:52-56
psychopathic responsibility, 93:55
psychoses, 93:28-39
puerperal, 93:38-39
social stigma, 93:15
therapeutic methods, 93:86-99
treatment; history, 93:13
MERCIER, DESIRE JOSEPH, Cardinal,
1851-1926
Malines conversations, 138:74
MERCURY
god, 142:130
MERIT
condign, 26:139
earned by Christ, 26:140
gained and transmitted, 26:138
infinity of Christ's merit, 25:124-126
Jesus Christ, 26:139
Judaism, 73:73
love as source, 25:121
prayer of sinners, 26:138
MERLEAU-PONTY, MAURICE,
1908-1961
the absolute, 35:49
experience, 35:42
metaphysics, 35:36
relativism, 35:43
MERSCH, EMILE, S. J.
mystical body, 26:71
MERSENNE,
mechanics, 14:69-70
science and, 14:62
MESSIAEN, OLIVER, 1908-
organ music, 125:151
MESSIAH
biblical teaching
annunciation, the, 45:11
Jewish expectation, 73:81-84
mission of Israel, 73:83
Pharisaic Judaism, 73:81-82
pre-existence, 73:82
Suffering Servant (*Isaias* 53), 73:82
Matthew's Gospel, 67:56-57
Qumran documents, 67:31
MESSIANISM
atheism, 56:44
METANOIA
meaning (N. T.), 56:54

- METAPHYSICS**
the Absolute, 35:136
beginning, 35:58
Bible as source, 11:23-36
bibliography, 35:143-144
Christian, 11:119
 Genesis, Book of, 11:36
 12th century, 11:122
as culture, 35:60
definitions, 35:13-15
dialog, 35:59
etymology, 35:15
 "evidence" of the "object," 35:38-39
experience of being, 35:30
experience, reflection on, 35:32-33
fact of, 35:13-28
found everywhere, 35:135
glossary of terms, 35:140-142
illusion to moderns, 35:29
inescapable, 11:8
man the object of, 35:40
man as subject of, 35:73
Marxist, 130:48-49
meaning and scope, 35:29-47
meaning, search for, 35:53
natural, 35:25-28
"need," 35:15-21
Old and New Testaments, 11:34
poetry and, 35:62-66
as questioning, 35:61
rational discourse, 35:53
rational optimism, 35:63
religion and, 35:137
science and the universe, 35:82
science of being qua being, 35:13
science of the world, 35:40
sciences and, 35:69-87
sense and reason, 35:36-40
subjective values, 35:21
technological civilization, 35:138
 "transcending," 35:35
universal doubt, 35:37
Vienna Circle, 35:69
- METHODIUS, SAINT** (Abp of Moravia, d. 885)
role, 98:109
- METHODIUS, SAINT** (Bp of Olympus, d. ca. 311)
on creation, 11:52
Origen, criticism, 11:85, 86
- METROPOLITANS**
rank, 83:29
- MICHAEL CAERULARIUS** (d. 1058)
final break, 135:90
schism, 138:12
- MICHEAS, BOOK OF**
references
 Mi. 5.2 --- 45:10
- MIDDLE AGES**
beginning of, 40:7
civilization; 1st stage, 91:87
- law; characteristics, 89:52
liberty, 89:38
religious conditions, 69:106
restoration, 91:89
saints, 98:112
social institutions, 89:112
term, 78:45
wisdom, 14:134
- MIDRASH**
haggadic, 73:39
tannaitic, 73:39
- MIGRATION**
social problem, 102:23-27
- MILAN**
liturgical center, 111:27
- MILITARY SCIENCE**
calculations, 131:10
- MILITARY SERVICE**
compulsory, 106:99
early medieval, 105:101
- MILLENIUM**
Russell's teaching, 139:79
- MILLER, WILLIAM**, 1782-
 Adventism, 139:55ff
- MINERVA**
festivals, 142:112
- MINOANS**
civilization, 142:9
religion, 142:10-14
- MINORITIES**
international common good, 106:68-69
modern states, 89:118
- MIRACLES**
cures, 57:85, 140
 believer's attitude, 57:88
 conditions (Lambertini), 57:86-87
Epidaurus, 142:64
mystery remains, 91:150
science and objectivity, 14:123
science and religion, 130:100
- MISEREOR (organization)**
relief work, 132:151
- MISHNAH**
amora'im, 73:39
Jewish law, 73:38-39
- MISSAL**
Ambrosian, 111:30
Carmelite, 111:88
Carthusian, 111:62
Glagolitic, 111:106
Meaux (1709), 111:97
Paris (1684), 111:96
reform (1960), 109:94
Roman Missal
 authorization by Pius V, 111:12
editions, 109:8
Franciscans; history, 109:24
history, 109:13-25
origin, 111:10
reforms; history, 109:24-25

MISSION COUNTRIES

Christian disunity, 138:25-26

list, 100:42-43

MISSIONARIES

activities, 100:47ff

distribution, 102:53-54

European, 100:29

guiding principles (Pius XII), 100:22

politics and, 100:51

preparation lacking, 102:54

qualities, 100:50

state-church problems, 89:73

statistics, 100:30

MISSIONARIES, LAY

missionary church, 102:135

organizations, 100:55-56

Pius XII, 100:22-23

MISSIONARIES OF THE KINGSHIP OF CHRIST

secular institute, 87:67

MISSIONARY UNION OF THE CLERGY

aim, 100:60-61

MISSIONS

adaptation, 100:48

Africa

Central, 100:98

East, 100:102

islands, 100:103

Northeast, 100:93

Northwest, 100:92

South, 100:101

statistics, 100:91

West, 100:93

America, Northwest, 100:81

Asia, 100:104-122

assimilation and adaptation, 102:94

Bahamas, 100:82

bibliography, 100:140

Burma, 100:112

Catholicity, 102:93-95

charities, 102:116-118

China, 100:122

Christian disunity, 102:56

Christian vocation, 87:19

Church and state, 89:11

Church as missionary, 102:123-156

contemplative Orders, 100:38

definition of mission, 102:89-90

Denmark, 100:79

Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:131

ecclesiastical districts, number of,

100:46

educational work, 100:24, 49, 63-64

encyclicals, 102:55

fields of activity, 100:23

finances, 100:60

foreign, 102:97

French West Africa, 100:94

Guinea, 100:95

handicaps, 102:53

history

counter-reformation, 78:139-142

home, 102:98

hospitals, 100:48

India, 100:106-111

South East, 102:99-101

Indonesia, 100:89

Japan, 100:116-119

language problem, 100:16

lay role (John XXIII), 100:27-28

Leo XIII, 100:10

liturgical movement and, 102:115

medical work, 100:64-66

statistics, 100:66

mission country defined, 100:42

missionary duty, 102:92

modern period, 100:7-140; 102:95

nationalism, 100:15

New Caledonia, 100:86

New Guinea, 100:86

Norway, 100:80

numbers baptized; table, 100:78

Oceania, 100:85

opposition from the Church, 102:130-131

organization and activities, 100:47-76

Orthodox Church, 135:77

pagan area, 102:94

popal teaching, 100:12-28

(see also names of particular popes)

parishes, 102:113

the Patronal, 100:29

personnel, 100:28-39

philanthropic work, 100:66-72

powers of the head, 100:50

"premission," 102:147

press, 100:49

problems, 100:61-62

purpose, 100:8, 52

respect for pagan elements, 100:23

social secretariats, 100:73-74

South America, 100:83

spiritual status, 102:123

stages of work, 100:50-51

statistics, 100:77

support

Christian obligation, 56:122-123

duty of all Christians, 100:16

societies, 100:61

Sweden, 100:80

technological world and, 102:59-62

Tibet, 100:114

Togoland, 100:95

underdeveloped areas, 102:57-59

vernacular rituals, 100:57

Vietnam, 100:114-115

vocation, 102:118-122

West Indies, 100:82

whole world a mission, 100:40

word; meaning, 100:41

work of, 100:63-76

MISSIONS ETRANGERES DE PARIS

(see SOCIETY OF FOREIGN MISSIONS OF PARIS)

- MITHRAISM
Roman religion and, 142:145
- MODERNISM
science and religion, 130:7
- MODESTY
social variation, 34:53
- MOGILA, PETER (d. 1646)
ecclesiology, 26:39
- MOGROVEJO TORIBIO, ALFONSO (Abp)
(see TORIBIO ALFONSO MOGROVEJO,
SAINT, 1538-1606)
- MOHAMMÉDANISM
missions, 100:62
Pius XII, 100:129
- MOHAMMEDANISM and CHRISTIANITY
antagonism to Christian action,
102:47-48
missionary work, 102:136
- MONASTERIES
Frankish, 121:171
St Gallen, 121:171
- MONASTICISM
apostolic acts, 87:40
charities; history, 105:82-96
Christian life and, 135:67
community spirit, 87:32
early, 135:63-67
ascetic basis, 135:64
Eastern
 Basilian influence, 135:64
 hesychast spirituality, 135:66
 modern Western monks and, 24:51
 renewal, modern, 135:117-120
 spirituality, 135:138
 world set apart, 135:62
- Egypt
beginnings, 40:11-13; 135:63
intellectuals of Alexandria, 40:12
- England, history
confiscation of goods, 105:140
fraternity and equality, 105:86-87
friars and monks, 87:40
history
 Benedictine centuries, 87:29
 Charlemagne, 105:98
 Christian vocation, 87:25-37
 Egypt, 105:83
 examination of aims (5th century),
 87:28
 laity of both sexes, 87:35
 lay institution, 87:30-32
 medical practice restricted, 105:113
- Irish
 chant, 125:57
 description, 125:57-58
- liturgy and reading, 40:23
- Palestine, 135:65
- rites, 111:60-94
- Rumania, 135:119
- spirituality; history, 40:22-70
- what is a monk, 87:27-30
work in, 14:58
- MONENERGISM
Christological error, 24:63
- MONISM
mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
- MONOPHYLETISM
science and religion, 130:93
- MONOPHYSITES-ISM
Christology, 24:51
early Christian art, 121:108-109
human nature of Christ, 24:54
- MONOTHEISM
biblical sources, 73:54
Isis, 142:81
Jewish, 73:51ff
- MONOTHETITISM
Christological error, 24:63
Christ's actions, 24:153
- MONTAIGNE, MICHEL EYQUEM DE,
1533-1592
Pascal and, 91:134-135
- MONTCHEUIL, YVES DE, S. J.
humanism, 14:20
- MONTEVERDI, CLAUDIO, 1567-1643
church music, 125:128-131
Vespers, 125:129-130
- MORAL CONDITIONS
Christianity on trial, 56:14ff
- MORAL EDUCATION
conscience, formation of, 34:69
- MORAL LAW
characteristics, 35:119
eternal law, 35:119
obligation, 35:121
unchangeable, 35:120
- MORAL ORDER
mechanistic rationalism, 130:37
- MORALES, CRISTOBAL DE,
(d. 1553)
church music, 125:113
- MORALITY
analogical application, 34:102
atheism, 91:127, 145
citizen, code of, 56:23-24
consciousness, 35:133
created values, 35:132
ethic of the good man, 56:24
ethics and, 34:70-72
human value, 35:23
impersonal, 34:98
individual and social, 34:82-83
metaphysics, 35:117
moralism, 34:97
natural, 130:131
relativism, 34:98
a single whole, 34:101
social determinism, 34:83-85
sociality, 34:66
technological progress and, 130:142

MORALITY—continued
types of moral existence, 56:22
unity and analogy, 34:100
MORICE, MADELEINE, 1736-1769
stigmatization, 57:25, 50
MORIN, GERMAIN, O. S. B., 1861-1946
communion of saints, 26:24, 25
MORMONS
creed, 139:49
doctrine and customs, 139:49-54
government, 139:52
missions, 139:48
name, 139:42
offshoots, 139:48-49
optimism, 139:53
origin, 139:35
promised land, 139:44
statistics, 139:47
territorial independence, 139:46
MORTIFICATION
Ignatius Loyola, 98:94
Peter of Celle, 40:39
MOSAICS
Byzantine, 121:114
MOSES
faith, 91:144
greatness, 91:132
MOSES BEN MAIMON, 1135-1204
Talmud, 73:40
MOTET
development, 125:65
Gabrielli, 125:126
isorhythmic, 125:67
Machaut, 125:68
polyphony, 125:66
MOVEMENT (cosmology)
apologetic value, 14:98
conservation of total quantity,
14:94-95
history
Descartes to Maupertuis, 14:91-105
Maupertuisian action, 14:100
mechanicalism, 14:72ff
MOZARABIC CHANT
description, 125:48
MOZARABIC RITE
history
origins, 111:37
orthodoxy, 111:38
Toledo, 111:39
order of Mass, 111:40-46
MOZART, WOLFGANG AMADEUS,
1756-1791
church music, 125:133, 134, 135, 136
MULLER, FRIEDA
sectarian, 139:71
MURATORI, LODOVICO ANTONIO,
1672-1750
the Immaculate Conception, 45:75
MURDER
diabolic temptation, 43:113

MUSIC
aesthetics and science, 130:137
Egypt, ancient, 125:14
Hebrew, 125:14-15
history
pre-Christian sacred music,
125:11-17
India, 125:13
Mesopotamian, 125:14
philosophy, early, 125:25
popular; debilitating effects, 125:25
primitive, 125:12
printing; history, 125:89
synagogue, 125:15-17
MUSICOLOGY
ethnology and, 125:12
MUSSOLINI, BENITO, 1883-1945
Abyssinian war, 89:105
ambitions, 89:111
Fascist movement, 89:104
MYCENAE
religion, 142:14-17
MYSTERIES, RELIGIOUS
Gospel background, 69:21
Greek religion, 142:50
MYSTERY
definition, 48:13
Musterion in St Paul, 48:13
science and religion, 130:150
MYSTICAL BODY of CHRIST
biblical teaching
Paul, 48:74-80
brotherhood, 34:135-136
Christ and Church identical? 48:77
Christ and us: a single person,
26:73-75
church: body of Christ, 48:68-71
city of god, 34:136
communion of saints, 26:65, 69
consecration, 48:142
full stature of Christ, 48:79
gradual realization, 14:138
growth, 95:38
head: Christ, 25:126-127
Head of the Church: Christ, 48:83-84
Head's lordship over all, 48:111
Holy Spirit as bond, 48:80-83
incorporation; conditions, 26:99
invisible members, 26:101
juridical mission, 48:85
meanings, 26:75
members, 26:100
the metaphor; theology, 26:71-73
mystical union, 48:89
mysticism, extravagant, 48:88
pantheism, 48:88
the phrase; history, 26:70-71
Pius XII, 26:93-94
place, 48:90-92
present time; papal teaching, 48:91n
redemption, 25:60; 48:86-87

- sinners and, 26:101-102, 104
social aspects, 34:134
suffering, 25:149
term; background, 48:71-74
time of coming into being, 48:84-87
union; institutional level, 48:135
union; spiritual level, 48:136
unity, nature of, 26:75-77
unity of relation, 26:76
unity through the Spirit, 26:77-79
- MYSTICAL UNION**
abandonment of creatures, 40:78
Alexandrian Fathers, 40:12-13
Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:48
birth of the Word in the soul, 40:76-77
communion in God, 26:62-67
creation, reason for, 11:28
German writers, 14th century, 40:76
intellect and, 40:77
marriage analogy, 11:108-109
- MYSTICISM**
Anabaptism, 78:104
false, 40:120
German nuns, 14th century, 40:62
history
 14th century, 40:71-106
 reaction against, 40:107
Jewish
 Bahya ibn Paquda, 73:102
 Cabbalah, 73:102
 Chasidism, 73:104
 Karaism, 73:100
theology, Eastern, 135:75
transfiguration, 135:69
unified recollection, 135:69
- MYSTICS**
English, 14th century, 40:88
love (Bergson), 56:27
marriage, 57:72
reformers, 78:138
- MYTHOLOGY**
Manichaean, 11:61
pre-existing chaos, 11:46
social psychology, 34:50
- MYTHOMANIA**
pathological state, 43:89
- NANINO, GIOVANNI MARIA, ca. 1543-1607**
church music, 125:112
- NAPOLEON I, Emperor of the French, 1769-1821**
marriage, 89:94
ultramontanism, 89:93
- NATION**
description, 106:9-10
- NATIONAL CATHOLIC WELFARE CONFERENCE**
relief services, 132:150
- NATIONALISM**
Africa, 102:76
aggressiveness, 102:50
- anti-Christian, 102:49
Avignon papacy, 89:49
communism, 100:129
desacralizing, 102:76
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:86
economic development, 106:115
eradication, 106:63-67
Europe
 development, 89:63
false; characteristics, 106:64
French Revolution, 89:114; 95:104
mission countries
 Africa and Asia, 100:124-130
missions, 100:15, 17, 69
19th century, 89:95
Old Testament, 95:25
patriotism, 95:105
patriotism and, Pius XII, 95:115
Pius XII on, 100:126
racism, 106:65
Russian, 135:109
theocracy and, 135:108
values, 102:50
- NATIVE CLERGY**
Benedict XV, 100:14
bishops, 100:35
education; John XXIII, 100:26
equality of rank, 100:53
papal call for, 100:33-34
Pius XI, 100:18
seminarians; training, 100:37
statistics, 100:33-38
training, 100:34
- NATURAL LAW**
constitutions, 20th century, 89:115
definition, 35:118
Pius XII on, 95:50
positivism and, 34:75-76
rulers, limitation of, 89:114
social context, 34:74
social ethics, 34:66
social life and, 95:51
supernatural vocation of mankind, 106:30-31
- NATURAL THEOLOGY**
atheism and theodicies, 91:147
criticism by contemporary thinkers, 35:111
God found through the world, 35:39
metaphysics, 35:109-116
proper object, 35:87
- NATURE**
creation, the, 19:122-123
divinity; ancient belief, 91:97
geometrical forms in, 14:57
Gospel presentation, 69:30-31, 32
Guardini on, 91:100n
laws of, and science, 130:100
natural causes, 91:93
science and man, 91:101

NAZARENES
sect, 139:115-117
NEIGHBOR
man next door, 34:101
parable of the Samaritan, 69:46,
105:23-24
NEO-PLATONISM
Roman religion and, 142:148
NEPOTISM
papal, 89:89
NEPTUNE
god, 142:113
NERVOUS SYSTEM
model, 131:107
NESTORIANISM
art, early Christian, 121:108
Ephesus and heresy, 24:36-50
NESTORIUS, Patriarch of
Constantinople, fl. 428
Apollinarianism, 24:39
condemned, 24:48
consecrated bishop, 24:37
Cyril and, 24:43
Mary, Mother of God, 24:37, 42
Theotokos, 45:26-28
NEUMANN, TERESA, 1898-1962
caution of the Church, 57:147-151
chemical analysis, 57:65
Communions, 57:68-70
hysteria, 57:120-122
illnesses, 57:116
inedia, 57:63-66
observation, 57:154
pathology, 57:118-119
stigmata; description, 57:37-40
stigmatization, 57:52, 130, 132
appearance, 57:43
visions, 57:73-77, 144-145
wounds; observation, 57:103-106
NEUROPHYSIOLOGY
science and religion, 130:78
NEUROSES
attitudes toward neurotics, 93:40
causes (theories), 93:41
demoniac possession, 43:24
grace and, 93:127
illness, 93:40-41
obsessive-compulsive, 93:46-49
responsibility, 93:48
stigmatics, 57:115-118
NEW APOSTOLIC CHURCH
sect, 139:25-34
NEW TESTAMENT
archaic documents, 67:103
art of the catacombs, 121:18
relation to O. T.
continuity, 69:80
opposition and union, 69:80
universal Christianity, 95:24-28
NEWMAN, JOHN HENRY, Cardinal,
1801-1890
conversion: enrichment, 138:95

Mariology
the Apocalypse, 45:16
letter to Pusey, 45:84-85
Oxford Movement, 138:71
NEWSPAPERS
influence, 101:20-21
NEWTON, ISAAC, 1642-1727
anti-trinitarian writings, 14:81
cosmology, 14:78-83
God, idea of, 14:82
Leibniz and, 14:98
polemics, 14:80
positivism, 14:80
spiritual philosophy, 14:99
NICAEA, COUNCIL OF, 325
emperor and, 89:18
NICETAS of REMESIANA (Bp.,
4th-5th century)
communion of saints, 26:17-18, 24
NICHOLAS I, SAINT, POPE (d. 867)
charities, 105:96
NICHOLAS V, POPE, 1397-1455
beauty, cult of, 78:12
characteristics, 78:11-12
death, 78:15
Jubilee year 1450, 78:9
legates, choice of, 78:13
life of, 78:11
manuscripts collected, 78:12
Porcaro and, 78:15
NIEHAUS, HERMANN (d. 1932)
sectarian, 139:26-27
NIETZSCHE, FRIEDRICH WILHELM,
1844-1900
atheism, 91:7, 32-33, 47, 53, 56-57
contradictions, 91:64
Freud and, 91:58
ideas not new, 91:63
Marx and, 91:65
nihilism, 91:60
solitude and atheism, 91:66
superman; eternal return, 91:62
NIGERIA
Catholic Church, 100:96
NIHILISM
Nietzsche, 91:60-61
NOBLET, MARIE THERESE
cures, 43:31
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:31-40
NON-CATHOLICS
bishops and, 83:82
NORBERT, SAINT, 1080?-1134
canonical life, 87:34
NORBERTINES
(see PREMONSTRATENSANS)
NORWAY
Lutheranism, 78:95
NOSOCOMIUM
hospital, 105:64
NOTKER, BALBULUS, ca. 840-912
troping, 125:45

NUCLEAR PHYSICS
development, 14:111
research
 proton synchrotron, 14:129
NUMEN
 Roman religion, 142:104
NUNCIOS, PAPAL
 grades, 89:88
 institution of, 89:87
NUREMBERG TRIALS
 political ethics, 89:117-118
O JESU VIVENS IN MARIA
 Marian prayer, 45:70-71
OBEDIENCE
 Benedictine life, 105:86
 Church's infallibility, 48:123
 civil, 89:118
 humility, 25:85
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:100
 as virtue, 25:87
 vital to the Church, 48:124
OBJECTIVITY
 metaphysics, 35:40
OBLIGATION (see DUTY)
OCCULTISM
 Roman religion, 142:149
OCCUPATIONS
 service to men, 105:167
OCKHAM, WILLIAM (d.ca. 1349)
 church and state, 89:45
OESTERREICH, R. K.
 demonic possession, 43:75
OFFERING
 Christian life, 19:119
OFFICIALIS
 diocesan role, 83:92-94
OKEGHEM, JOHANNES, 1430-1495
 church music, 125:84-86
OLD TESTAMENT
 art of the catacombs, 121:16-17
 love in, 11:28
 salvation, history of, 73:13
OLIER, JEAN JACQUES, 1608-1657
 spirituality, 45:71, 72
ONOFRIO di FIAMENGA, 1566-1639
 stigmatic, 57:27-28
ONTOLOGY
 Christian, 11:119
 composition of being, 35:109
 definition of being, 35:103
 "idiom" or property, 24:97
 metaphysics and question of being,
 35:29-31
OPTIMISM
 Teilhard de Chardin, 130:151
OPUS DEI
 development, 89:107
 secular institute, 87:71-72
ORACLES
 Greek religion, 142:53-57

ORANTE
 Christian art, 121:23-24
ORATORIANS
 foundation, 105:148
ORATORY OF DIVINE LOVE (founded,
 Italy, 16th century)
 foundation, 105:143
 reform movement, 78:108
ORDER OF OUR LADY OF MERCY
 FOR THE REDEMPTION OF
 CAPTIVES
 foundation, 105:123
ORDER OF ST LAZARUS OF
 JERUSALEM
 care of lepers, 105:117
ORDINATION
 essential part of rite, 109:103
 states of perfection, 87:97
ORDO HEBDOMADAE SANCTAE
 new rubrics for Holy Week, 109:99-100
ORDO ROMANUS (*Ordines Romani*)
 first, 109:21
 Pontificale, 109:69
 purpose, 109:21
ORGAN
 earliest reference, 125:56
 introduction, 125:59
 liturgical use, 125:147-151
ORGAN MUSIC
 French school, 125:151
 improvisation, 125:147
 Vespers, use at, 125:148
ORGANUM
 polyphony, 125:60
ORGIES
 Greek religion, 142:47
ORIGEN, 185?-254?
 animism, 11:83
 anthropology, 11:79-85
 criticism of, 11:85-96
 De principiis, 11:79
 everlasting return; myth, 11:67-68
 genius; influence, 11:85
 Gospel synthesis, 69:99
 the Gospels, 67:124-125
 on heresy, 11:57
 Mary's imperfections, 45:24
 Mary's suffering, 45:13
 matter; creation, 11:51-52
 salvation and Church, 26:96
ORIGENISM
 Christian crisis, 11:121
 survival of, 11:84
ORLEANS, Council of, 511
 charities, 105:78
ORPHANAGES
 early history, 105:65
 Jerome Aemiliani, 105:144
ORPHEUS
 art of the catacombs, 121:24-25

- ORPHISM**
body and soul, 11:10, 11
object of life, 142:49
origins, 142:48
theogony, 142:48
vision of mankind, 142:50
- ORTHODOX EASTERN CHURCH**
biblical translations, 135:113
ecumenical consciousness, 135:129-134
as educator, 135:86
eucharistic atmosphere, 135:84
liturgy and ritual
 strength through liturgy, 135:111
missionary concept, 135:77
missionary consciousness, 135:131
nationalism and, 135:108
Protestant thought, 135:112
schisms, 135:114-115
- ORTHODOX EASTERN CHURCH. RUSSIAN**
nationalism and theocracy, 135:109
preaching, revival of, 135:128
- OSBORN, TOMMY**
sectarian, 139:124
- OSMUND, SAINT (d. 1099)**
Sarum rite, 111:100
- OXFORD COMMITTEE FOR FAMINE RELIEF**
international agency, 132:152
- OXFORD MOVEMENT**
Anglo-Catholics today, 138:92
Christian unity, 138:50-51, 71-73
church and state, 89:71
Tracts, 138:72
- OXYRHYNCHUS HYMN**
age of, 125:20
- PACHOMIUS, SAINT (d. 348)**
early monasticism, 135:63
- PACIFISM**
Augustine, 105:101
- PAGAN**
word, 102:80n
- PAGANISM**
contemporary, 102:13
contemporary with the Gospel, 69:19
modern science, 91:98
Prometheus, 91:116
returning, 91:140
Roman Empire, 142:150-153
- PAINTINGS**
Carolingian, 121:176
Renaissance, 78:55
- PAKISTAN**
Catholic Church, 100:105-106
- PALAMAS, GREGORY, Metropolitan of Thessalonica**, 1296-1359
monasticism, 135:69-70
scholasticism and Palamism, 135:100
- PALESTINE**
history
 time of Christ, 69:14
- PALESTRINA, GIOVANNI PIERLUIGI DA**, 1524
characteristics of art of, 125:107
church music, 125:103-112
contemporary regard for, 125:105
death of, 125:111
liturgical spirit, 125:106
Mass: Assumpta est Maria, 125:109
masses; accompaniments added, 125:111
motets, 125:110
papal choir, 125:104
style, 125:108
- PALM SUNDAY**
procession, 109;100-101
- PANTHEISM**
atheism, 91:11
condemnation, 19:81
condemned; Vatican Council, 19:66
creation and, 19:58
dependence misinterpreted, 19:58-59
Eckhart, 40:78
eternity of the world, 11:66
gnosticism, 19:57
Marxist concept of matter, 91:102
matter as evil, 19:83
Vatican Council on, 19:95-96
- PAPACY**
Adventist rejection, 139:63
development providential, 138:109
- PAPAL NUNCIOS (see NUNCIOS, PAPAL)**
on the Gospels, 67:121
- PAPIAS, 2d century**
on the Gospels, 67:121
- PAPUANS**
missions, 100:86-87
- PARENTS**
filial piety, 69:37
- PARIS, FRANCOIS DE (d. 1727)**
cemetery of St-Médard, 43:62
- PARIS**
cosmopolitan city, 95:15
- PARISH (es)**
canon law
 division of diocese, 83:88
missionary, 102:111-118
- PARMENIDES**
Greek religion, 142:45
- PARTICULAR EXAMEN**
Ignatius Loyola, 98:87
- PASCAL, BLAISE**, 1623-1662
atheism, 91:16
Christ's genius, 24:172
cosmos, 14:14
geometry, 69:123
Gospels and, 69:121-126
holiness of Christ, 56:122
Mariology, 45:73-74
Montaigne and, 91:134-135
nature and man, 91:94

philosophy, 35:61
Port Royal, ideas of, 69:122
reason and faith, 130:72
rediscovery needed, 91:133-139
religious experience, 14:125
science and religion, 130:23
PASCHASIUS RADBERTUS, SAINT
(*d. ca. 860*)
Assumption, the, 45:42
PASSION MUSIC
Davy's setting, 125:77-78
PASSEOVER
historical and prophetic aspects, 25:144-145
Jewish liturgy, 73:95
Last Supper and, 48:47
as sacrifice, 25:137-138
as starting point, 48:46
PASTEUR, LOUIS, 1822-1895
science and feeling, 130:67
PASTORAL WORK
coordinated under the bishop, 83:68-70
priest-worker method, 102:110
sacraments, 102:119-120
PATRIARCHS and PATRIARCHATE
emperor and church, 89:18
PATRICK, SAINT, 373?-463?
role, 98:108
PATRIOTISM
collaboration a duty, 95:110
country (the word), 95:108
country threatened, 95:102
family and, 95:113
homeland, 95:108
internationalism and, 95:102-121
nationalism and (Pius XII), 95:115
practical duty, 95:109
providential place, 95:116
regional, 95:112
unhealthy, 95:107
universal civilization, 95:121
Victorian notion, 89:116
PAUL II, POPE, 1417-1471
(*elected 1464*)
crusades, 78:23
election, 78:21
reforms, 78:22
PAUL III, POPE, 1468-1549
(*elected 1534*)
Council of Trent, 78:119
PAUL IV, POPE, 1476-1559
(*elected 1555*)
Trent, Council of, 78:123
PAUL V, POPE, 1552-1621
(*elected 1605*)
pontificate, 78:132
PAUL, SAINT, APOSTLE
apostle of the world, 98:21-32
Church history, 98:11
Greek by culture, 98:26
journeys; love, 105:41
love, theologian and organizer of, 105:37-45
physical appearance, 98:28
tent-maker, 14:38
travels, 102:14
universal mission, 14:45
workman, 14:37
wounds, 57:18
PAUL, EPISTLES OF
Christ's life; source, 67:8-9, 109-119
"flesh" in, 24:22-25
Gospel made up by, 69:87
Israel, mystery of, 73:17-20
purpose, 67:110
PAUL OF THE CROSS, SAINT, 1694-1775
example, 98:14
role, 98:125
PAUL JAMES FRANCIS, S. A., 1863-1940
conversions, 138:93
reunion question, 138:89
PAULINUS, SAINT (Bp of Nola), 353-431
ransoming captives, 105:118
PAVLOV, IVAN PETROVICH, 1849-1936
brain and thinking, 130:50
brain; physiology, 130:53
on personality, 93:25-26
PAX CHRISTI (organization)
international morality, 106:14
PEACE
agreement between nations, 95:79
attitude of mind, 95:81
Christian attitude, 95:101
ecclesiastical communion, 26:116
movement for, 95:90-96
papal efforts, 95:46-49
social justice, 34:112
trust implied, 95:80
PEACE (of mind, soul, conscience, etc.)
Augustine on, 91:138
PEACE MISSION
sect, 139:121
PEGUY, CHARLES, 1873-1914
heavenly Jerusalem, 34:137
modern civilization, 56:74-75
PELAGIANISM
science and religion, 139:83ff
scientific rationalism and, 130:84-86
PENANCE (SACRAMENT)
peace, 56:107
PENANCE (VIRTUE)
Ignatius Loyola, 98:92-94
PENTATEUCH
Jewish doctrine, 73:61
PENTECOST
Oriental theology, 48:58
universal character of, 14:40-48
visible coming of the Spirit, 19:75

- PENTECOSTAL MOVEMENT**
Europe, 139:106-108
expansion, 139:106
Four Square Gospel, 139:104
Germany, 139:108-111
origin, 139:102ff
unions of assemblies, 139:111-112
verdict on, 139:112-114
- PEPIN the SHORT** (d. 768)
Roman rite, 111:19
- PERCEPTION**
men and animals, 131:68-69, 74
- PERFECTION**
to be completed, 11:113
freedom, 25:90n
holiness and, 48:146
justification, 25:147
monastic standard, 87:49
Provida Mater Ecclesia (Pius XII), 87:94
secular institutes, 87:86
- PERFECTIONIST GROUPS**
Pentecostal movement and, 139:104-105
- PERIODIC CONTINENCE** (see RHYTHM (SEX))
- PERSECUTION**
Communist China, 100:132-137
early church
charities during, 105:56
edict of Galerius, 89:16
Gospels (texts) and, 67:44
trials and successes, 105:59
England, 89:58-59
Elizabethan, 89:59-61
justification, 89:117
mitigation, 89:66-67
Latin American countries, 89:121
modern period
Church of Silence, 100:130
- PERSON; PERSONALITY**
actiones sunt suppositorum, 24:98
brain and, 130:51
definitions, 24:80-83; 34:11
dual personality, 43:101
ego, the, 93:20
foundations, 93:16-27
genetic factors, 93:27
growth; in society, 34:108
id, the, 93:20
metaphysics, 24:81
psychoanalytic theories, 93:17-23
psychobiological theory, 93:26
Scholastic terminology, 24:84
similarity and distinction, 34:18
social theology, 34:117
society and, 34:15-17
society; tension, 34:41
subsistent being, 24:82
superego, 93:20
supposit, 24:86
value, 34:128
- PERSONALISM**
Christian life, 56:112
- PESSIMISM**
Cross and the world, 130:154
original sin, 34:125
- PETER, Abbot of Celle** (d. 1183)
devotion to Christ, 40:37
letters, 40:35
Scripture, 40:36
spirituality, 40:34-42
- PETER, SAINT, APOSTLE**
art
4th century, 121:96
miraculous water, 121:95
authority; awareness of the Spirit, 14:44
authority conferred upon, 138:109
Constantine and, 121:47
distinguished from other apostles, 138:106
early Church, position in, 138:77
faith and the Church, 48:109
food, unclean, 14:45
foundation of the Church, 138:107
humility (Mark), 67:67
Jerusalem, Council of, 98:21ff
Mark and, 67:63
miraculous draught, 14:34-35
primacy, 83:15
successors of, 83:15
voice of the Church, 48:108
- PETER, 1st EPISTLE OF**
references
1 Pt 2.24---25:94
- PETER CANISIUS, SAINT**, 1521-1597
communion of saints, 26:30
counter-reformation, 78:137
Mariology, 45:67
- PETER Comestor** (d. 1179)
Historia Scholastica, 69:112
- PETER DAMIAN, SAINT**, 1007-1072
eremitical life, 40:33
- PETER NOLASCO, SAINT** (d. 1258)
founder, 105:123
- PETER the Prodigal**
(see PETER Comestor (d. 1179))
- PETRUCCI, OTTAVIANO DEI**, 1466-1539
printer of music, 125:89
- PEYRIGUERE, ALBERT**, 1883-1959
missionary, 102:147-151
- PHARISEES**
Jewish history, 73:32-33
sect, 69:14
- PHILADELPHIA ASSOCIATION**
sect, 139:68
- PHILANTHROPY**
ancient times, 105:9ff
Christian love and, 105:25
pagan, 105:11
- PHILEMON, EPISTLE TO**
references
Phlm 2.6-7---24:120

- PHILIP NERI, SAINT, 1515-1595
life of, 78:135
Palestrina and, 125:111
role, 98:120
- PHILIPPIANS, EPISTLE TO THE
references
Phil 3:4-8:155
Phil 3:20-21---19:56
- PHILLIPS, PETER (d. 1633)
church music, 125:124
- PHILO JUDAEOUS (Philo of Alexandria)
Christ, reference to, 67:17
- PHILOSOPHY
ancient
pre-Socratic, 142:45
Christian
Bible as source, 11:23-36
bibliography, 11:125-126
cooperation, 11:20
early Christian writers, 11:37-73
existence of, 11:12, 13
renaissance, 20th century, 11:123
truth and, 11:14-15
- East and West, 135:99
- Fathers of the Church, 11:120
medieval
Gospels and, 69:106-116
modern
ancient religions and, 11:13
national, 11:14
non-Christian, 11:15
sphere of, 11:7
systems, 11:14
universal phenomenon, 11:9
verbalism, 130:125
- Vonier on, 24:87
- PHILOSOPHY AND SCIENCE
constant change, 35:71
occupation by sciences, 35:70
- PHILOSOPHY of NATURE
hypostasis, 24:53
- PHILOTHEOS, of Sinai
monasticism, 135:70-71
- PHOBIAS
neurotic disorders, 93:45
- PHOTIUS, Patriarch of Constantinople
patron of disunity, 138:10
- PHYSICS
cybernetics and, 131:14-15
mechanics and, 14:136
metaphysics and, 35:80
middle ages, 14:114
modern research, 14:115
social physicism, 34:73
- PICCOLOMINI (Bp.)
Pontificale, 109:72
- PICTURES
honor paid to, 121:146
theology and the incarnation, 121:149
theology of images, 121:148
Thomistic teaching, 121:151
- veneration; 5th-6th century, 121:147
- PIETAS
Roman religion, 142:119
- PIETY
Eastern, 135:78-86
- PILGRIMAGES
Rome; indulgences, 89:51
- PINEL, PHILIPPE, 1745-1826
psychiatry, 93:13
- PIO DA PIETRELCINA, O. F. M. Cap., 1887-
stigmata; description, 57:40-42
stigmatization, 57:43, 49, 54, 55, 146
- PIOLANTI, A.
communion of saints, 26:106
- PISA, COUNCIL OF, 1511
bogus council, 78:39
- PITTS, W.
model nervous system, 131:107ff
- PIUS II, POPE, 1405-1464 (elected 1458)
crusades, 78:19
death, 78:21
election, 78:18
Excrebilis (Bull), 78:19
memoirs, 78:19
reform of the Curia, 78:20
- PIUS III, POPE, 1439-1503 (elected 1503)
pontificate, 78:38
- PIUS IV, POPE, 1499-1565 (elected 1559)
church music, 125:97
- Trent, Council of, 78:124, 129
- PIUS V, SAINT, POPE, 1504-1572
(elected 1565)
Breviary reform, 109:47
excommunication of Elizabeth, 89:62
Missal, 109:24-25
pontificate, 78:130
role, 98:121
the rosary, 45:69
- PIUS VI, POPE, 1717-1799 (elected 1775)
election, 89:85
Joseph II and, 89:84-85
- PIUS VII, POPE, 1740-1823 (elected 1800)
concordat with Napoleon, 89:93
- PIUS IX, POPE, 1792-1878 (elected 1846)
the Immaculate Conception, 45:78-79
salvation and the Church, 26:97
Syllabus of Errors, 89:116
- PIUS X, SAINT, POPE, 1835-1914
(elected 1903)
catechism, 26:53
Divino afflito, 109:86, 87
liturgical reform, 109:86-90
Mariology, 45:89
Palestrina, 125:107
reunion movement, 138:60
- PIUS XI, POPE, 1857-1939 (elected 1922)
church and state in Spain, 89:106
international organization, 106:49
Italian-Nazi relations, 89:110
Marian cultus, 45:89

PIUS XI, POPE—continued
missions, 100:17-18; 102:97
Rerum Ecclesiae, 100:18-21, 24
Mit Brennender Sorge, 89:110
on nationalism, 106:67
peace, 95:79
politics and charity, 56:116
on racism, 106:32
reunion movement, 138:61
PIUS XII, POPE, 1876-1958
(elected 1939)
Ad Sinarum gentem, 100:136
the Assumption; definition, 45:90-92
on birth control, 132:40
bishops' teaching office, 83:26
on capitalism, 102:85n
chant, 125:43
Chinese schism, 100:135
Christ's knowledge, 24:167
the church, 48:71
Church; foundation, 48:53
Church membership, 48:131
communion of saints, 26:54-56
communist foreign relations, 106:71-72
community of mankind, 106:31
on depth psychology, 93:130
on disarmament, 106:100-101
earthly goods, 132:133
earthly goods, right to, 132:119
on economic development, 106:114-115
faith and freedom, 105:133
fear, modern, 102:35
hunger and poverty, 132:23
intellectuals, 130:126n
international common good, 106:70
international ethics, 106:63
international life; Catholic role,
95:55-59
on international organization,
95:46-59; 106:47
international relations, 106:70
Italian-Nazi relations, 89:110
the laity, 102:133
liturgical reform, 109:90-108
Marian cultus, 45:89-90
Marian year, 45:92
Mary's queenship, 45:93-94
mission of the Church, 102:16
missions, 100:57, 77; 102:95, 98
Evangelii praecones, 100:21-25
nationalism, 100:128
Mohammedanism and the missions,
100:129
morality of expedience, 106:17
mystical body, 26:129
mystical body and the Church, 26:93
nationalism, 100:126
on nationalism and patriotism, 95:115
on natural law, 95:50
peace movements, 95:94
Pentecost, 48:58

perfection, profession of, 87:31
the political order, 95:52
politics and the Christian, 56:114
on population, 132:121
priests, 102:141
Primo feliciter, 87:85-87
commentary, 87:88-92
Provida Mater Ecclesia
analysis, 87:78-84
definition, 87:7
effects in law, 87:84
prelude to, 87:73-78
publication, 87:77
on psychotherapy, 93:92
on redemption, 25:69
reunion movement, 138:61-67
rhythm, use of, 93:76
on science, 130:8, 146
science and religion, 14:12-13
secular institutes; documents, 87:77
secular institutes for clergy, 87:69
on sin and biology, 130:131
social problems, 100:72
on social unanimity, 106:61-62
technology and civilization, 102:11
on treaties, 106:67-68
union with God, 26:135
United Nations, 106:48-49
unity and uniformity, 106:34
unity of mankind, 106:29
unity of the Church, 26:133
on war, 106:90, 91
war and morality, 106:84
war as crime, 95:92
war of defense, 95:93
war, total, 95:95
on wealth, 106:39n
wealth, distribution, 132:120
PLAGUE
charitable assistance, 105:57
PLANTS
response to stimulus, 131:67
PLATINA (Bartolomeo Sacchi),
1421-1481
humanist, 78:21
PLATO: PLATONISM
anthropology, 11:74-79
Church's debt to, 14:61
democracy, 91:105
Gospels; medieval period, 69:111
Greek religion, 142:67-70
humanists, 69:127
matter, 11:46
mystery religions, 11:10
PLENARY COUNCILS
episcopal meetings, 83:31-32
PLOTINUS
anti-Christian, 91:97
on creation, 19:101
fall of man, 11:82
neo-platonism, 142:148
words about God, 35:115

- PLURALISM**
cultural, 106:33
- POE, EDGAR ALLAN**, 1809-1849
poet's vision, 35:65
- POETRY**
Aristotle on, 35:64
metaphysics and, 35:62-66
- POLITICAL ACTION**
mission countries, 100:73
nobility, 34:121
- POLITICAL ETHICS**
decisions, 106:15
totalitarianism, 89:117
- POLITICAL PARTIES**
Catholic, 89:76-77
- POLITICAL SCIENCE**
anthropocentrism, 91:92
international organization, 106:50-51
nation-states, 106:10
realism, 34:76
- POLITICS, PRACTICAL**
atheism and paganism, 91:80-81
Christian responsibility, 56:114
Latin Europe, 89:120
referendum, 131:20
- POLITICS and RELIGION**
absolutism, 91:107
charity, 56:116-118
international organization and the laity, 106:124-125
systematic dualism, 91:104
- POLJAK, ABRAM**
sectarian, 139:72
- POLYCARP, SAINT** (Bp of Smyrna), 69-155
Martyrology, 109:55
- POLYGAMY**
Mormons, 139:47
- POLYGENISM**
original sin and, 130:93
- POLYPHONIC CHURCH MUSIC**
chant themes, 125:62
definition, 125:152
gymel, 125:61
history
development to 14th century, 125:59-71
melismatic organum, 125:62
organum; types, 125:60
origins, 125:13
Winchester Troper, 125:60-61
- POLYTHEISM**
atheism, 91:142
distortion, 19:57
origin, 91:140
dualism, 11:57-58
- PONTIFICAL BIBLICAL COMMISSION**
decrees, 60:12n
- PONTIFICALE**
Clement VIII, 109:74
Mainz (10th century), 109:69
- Piccolomini**, 109:72
revision, 109:102-104
sources, 109:68
- PONTIFICALE ROMANUM**
Benedict XIV, 109:76
confirmation rite, 109:76-79
dedication of churches (rite), 109:79-81
edition of 1645, 109:75
editions, 109:9
made obligatory for all, 109:75
- POOR, the**
attitude toward, 132:116
- Bernard of Clairvaux**, 98:61
- Egypt, ancient**, 105:14-15
relief; ancient times, 105:12
treasure of the Church (Lawrence), 105:55-56
- POPES**
authority, 138:77
bishops and, 83:24ff
civilization, Christian, 95:69
election
Austrian emperors, 89:90
history; restricted to cardinals, 89:33
rulers' right of veto, 89:85
simony, 78:30
ex cathedra teaching, 48:114
history
Roman emperors and, 89:26
history, middle ages
German emperors and, 89:38
Renaissance papacy, 89:50, 51
history, 10th century
characteristics, 89:32
history, 12th century
canon lawyers, 89:43
leadership, 89:39
history, 1309-1378
church and state, 89:47
history, 15th-17th centuries, 78:9-142
history, 19th century
social change, 89:95
history of doctrines
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:59
Holy Spirit assisting, 48:114
infallibility
authority in the church, 48:103-110
Gladstone on, 89:97-98
indefectibility of the Church, 138:112
state and church, 89:97
missionary office, 100:41
missions and, 100:57
powers and privileges, 138:108
primacy
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:102, 132
Eastern schism, 138:14
Malines conversations, 138:75
primitive church, 138:108
reunion work, 138:102
sign of Christ, 48:112

- POPES**—continued
 role; Vatican Council, 48:104
 temporal power
 necessity, 19th century, 89:95
 state and church after 1870, 89:99
 Vicar of Christ, 48:112
 words as leaven, 95:70
- POPULATION**
 statistics; tables, 132:34-35
 world statistics, 100:7
- POPULATION, INCREASE OF**
 advantages, 132:35
 demographic calculations, 132:31
 demographic investment, 132:36
 food problem (see FOOD SUPPLY)
 major problem, 100:8; 102:46
 medicine's role, 132:154
 over-population question, 132:32-33
 Pius XII on, 132:121
 rate, annual, 132:30, 31
 world poverty, 132:30-52
- PORCARI, STEFANO** (*d.* 1453)
 Nicholas V and, 78:15
- POSEIDON**
 brother of Zeus, 142:25
- POSITIVISM**
 error of, 35:80
 experience and, 35:54
 knowledge, 35:79
 materialism, 35:45
 science and philosophy, 11:8
 science and religion, 130:24
- POSITIVISM (LAW)**
 expediency, 106:19
 social ethics and natural law,
 34:75-76
- POVERTY**
 ancient times, 105:12
 communism, 132:101-115
 effects, 132:12-25
 Francis of Assisi, 98:66, 70
 statistics, 132:10
 value, 105:15
 voluntary, 132:18
 world poverty and the Christian,
 132:9-158
- POWER, LEONEL** (*d.* 1445)
 church music, 125:73
 cyclic Mass, 125:75
- PRAYER**
 assimilation to God's own life,
 56:87-93
 communion with the Church, 26:124-125
 community of the Church, 26:137
 Eastern monachism, 135:68
 efficacy (*Satin Slipper*), 98:7-9
 essence of, 56:88-90
 Jewish faith, 73:58
 Jewish thought, 73:56
 lack of time, 56:93
 life of friendship with Christ, 26:139
 as medicine, 130:151
 missionary church, 102:150
 of petition, 56:89
 preparatory, 98:91
 prerequisites, 56:87-88
 unceasing, 56:90-93
 understanding the world, 19:21
 works of mercy and, 105:75
- PRAYER OF JESUS**
 Eastern piety, 135:79
- PRAYERS**
 Greek religion, ancient, 142:39
 Jewish prayer of 18 blessings,
 73:58-59
- PRAYERS FOR THE DEAD**
 early Church, 26:144
 satisfaction, 26:145
- PREACHING**
 bishop as teacher, 83:58
 Eastern Orthodoxy; revival,
 135:127-128
 missions, 100:51
- PREDESTINATION**
 Arminius, 78:102
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
 Luther, 78:63
- PREFECTURE APOSTOLIC**
 mission development, 100:43
- PREGNANCY**
 mental illness and, 93:38-39
- PREMONSTRATENSIAN RITE**
 liturgical year, 111:84
 Mass, 111:83-84
 origins and history, 111:81-83
- PREMONSTRATENSANS**
 Third Order, 87:36
- PRESBYTERS**
 apostolic age, 83:18-19
- PRESENCE OF GOD**
 creation, the, 19:95
 creative presence, 19:93
 practice of, 14:126
- PRESS**
 missions, 100:49
- PRESTIGE, G. L.**
 God in Patristic Thought, 11:39
- PRETERNATURAL**
 definition, 57:134
- PRIDE**
 philosophy and, 35:64
- PRIESTHOOD**
 ancient Rome, 142:123
 Mormonism, 139:51
- PRIESTS**
 activities, 102:139
 bishops and (see under BISHOPS)
 challenge of the time, 102:138-143
 complete men, 102:141
 contacts with laity, 102:142
 individualism, 102:110
 sacrificial function, 83:63

PRIEST-WORKER MOVEMENT
home missions, 102:102-122
missionaries, 91:128

PRIME
history, 109:34

PRINTING
history
Paul II, Pope, 78:22
music; history, 125:89

PRISCILLIAN (d. 385)
executed, 89:24

PRISCILLIANISM
Leo the Great, 11:104-105

PRISONERS
ransom of, 105:59

PROCLUS, 412-485
on Euclid's *Elements*, 14:51

PROCLUS, SAINT (Patriarch of Constantinople, d. 446)
Christology, 24:52
psalmody, 125:27

Theotokos, 45:26

PROGRESS
Christian duty, 14:137
civilization and, 95:17, 21
science and humanism, 130:141
social and human, 34:114-115
technological civilization, 102:11

PROMETHEUS
Greek religion, 142:62
Marxism, 91:46
type of modern man, 91:116-117

PROPHECY
forecast of God's will (O. T.), 48:18

PROPHETS
atheism and, 91:133
intolerance, 91:132

PROPITIATION (see ATONEMENT)

PROSPER, 6th century
Manicheism, 11:106

PROSTITUTION
missions and, 100:67

PROTAGORAS
Greek religion, 142:65

PROTESTANT CHURCHES
(see also names of particular groups
e.g., ADVENTISTS, etc.)
Apostles' Creed, 26:41
France, 138:21
Ireland, 89:70-71
missions, 100:61
principal groups, 78:73; 138:22
sects (see SECTS)
Spain, 89:108

PROTESTANTISM
break-up (see also SECTS)
Christian reunion, 138:19-23
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:112
emancipation of unity, 102:31
word, 78:73

PROTEVANGELIUM OF JAMES
Mary in, 45:29

PROUDHON, PIERRE JOSEPH, 1809-1865
atheism, 91:53

PROVERBS, BOOK OF
equality of men, 19:46
references
Prv 8:22-23---19:111

PROVIDENCE, DIVINE
coincidences, use of, 130:151
creation and, 19:34

PRUDENCE
social ethics, 34:99

PRUSSIA
state and church, 89:100

PSALMODY
Ambrose on, 125:28-29
early church (Eusebius), 125:21
effects, 125:27
"expression," 125:39
Gelineau psalms, 125:51-54
success, 125:53

PSALMS, BOOK OF
cosmic hymns, 19:42
New Latin version; Pius XII, 109:91-92
references
Ps 44---45:10
Ps 44.3---24:126
Ps 52.1---91:18
Ps 103---19:42; 105:28-29
Ps 138---19:34
Ps 138.1-16---19:94
summary of the O. T., 14:60

PSALTER
Gallican, 109:91, 92

PSYCHIATRISTS
religious outlook, 93:128

PSYCHIATRY
bibliography, 93:137-138
Christianity and, 93:129-135
drugs, 93:15
history
survey, ancient to modern, 93:9-15
priests' role in, 93:124-128
progress in, 93:7

PSYCHOANALYSIS
analyst's role, 93:88
animism, 43:117
anti-religious, 91:49
Christianity and, 93:129
cost, 93:90
demonopathic possession, 43:115-118
neutrality, 93:89
phases, 93:87
pseudo-biological ethics, 130:131
sexuality and aggression, 93:131

PSYCHOLOGY
awareness of experiences, 131:63
Cartesian, 43:72

- PSYCHOLOGY—continued
experimental, 35:70
functions (Jung), 93:23
Soviet, 130:53-55
- PSYCHOLOGY, CLINICAL
defense mechanisms, 93:21
- PSYCHOSES
responsibility, 93:119
- PSYCHOTHERAPY
chemotherapy, 93:94
Christianity and, 93:132
confession and, 93:92-93
de-conditioning, 93:96
electro-convulsive therapy, 93:93
group method, 93:90-91
hypnosis, 93:97-98
insulin therapy, 93:94
leucotomy, 93:95
method, 93:86
physical methods, 93:93-99
- PUBLIC, the
social concept, 34:33
- PUBLIC HEALTH
history; lepers, 105:117
- PUBLIC OPINION
changing, task of, 95:20
leadership, 95:19
- PUBLIC WELFARE
history
early church, 105:136
state and church, 105:137
- PUERTO RICO
birth control, 132:45
- PULCHERIA, Empress, 399 *ca.* -453
Council of Ephesus, 24:57
- PUNISHMENT
love and satisfaction, 25:76-77
- PURGATORY
Augustine on, 26:144
- PURGATORY, SOULS IN
prayers for, 26:143-146
value of suffrages, 26:145
- PURIFICATION
asceticism, 56:98
Christ as God, 25:56
Son of God, 25:56-57
- PURIFICATION, FEAST OF THE
history, 45:34
- PUSEY, E. B.
Mariology, 45:84-85
- PUTIGNY, THERESE, 1803-1885
stigmatic, 57:56
- PYTHAGOREAN SCHOOL;
PYTHAGOREANISM
Orphism and, 142:50
Roman religion, 142:136
Stoicism and, 142:147
- QUANTUM THEORY
revolutionary, 14:111
- QUEM QUAERITIS (liturgical drama)
history, 125:46
- QUENTIN, HENRI, O. S. B.
Martyrology, 109:61, 66
- QUINONES, FRANCISCO DE,
Cardinal (*d.* 1540)
Breviary, 109:46, 47
- QUINZANI, STEPHANA, Blessed,
1457-1530
stigmatic, 57:50
- QUIRINUS
god, 142:102, 111-112
- QUMRAN COMMUNITY
calendar, 67:23
community founded by Christ and,
67:25
- QUMRAN SCROLLS
Christ's historicity, 67:22-32
Messianism, 67:31
- RABBIS
function, 73:33n
- RACISM
Africa, 100:70
morally inadmissible, 106:31-32
nationalism, false, 106:65
nationalism; missions, 100:69
white race, 95:71
- RADEGUND, SAINT (*d.* 587)
charities, 105:80, 81
- RAG PICKERS
Japan, 100:119
social action in Japan, 100:75
- RAGAZZONI, Bishop
Council of Trent, 78:128
- RAHNER, KARL, S. J., 1904-
missionary church, 102:155
- RANSOM OF CAPTIVES
church work, 105:118-123
- RATIONALISM
the absolute, 35:57
contemporary, 130:29-30
dilemma concerning Christ, 24:74
mechanistic, 130:29-41
Socinian roots, 24:67
- RAVENNA
churches, 121:129
- REALISM
metaphysics, 35:103-109
political, 34:76-77
- REALITY
awareness, 19:79
science and religion, 130:72
science and religion; approaches,
130:148
unified concept of the whole, 130:94
world of dreams, 91:51
- REASON
experience of, 35:47
freedom and, 35:91-94
human faculty, 35:89
Kantian, 35:56
need for explanation, 35:90
object of, 35:23

- superiority of the heart, 130:144
REBELLION
 justification, 89:118
RECAPITULATION
 Paul's teaching, 69:88
RECOLLECTION
 prayer, 56:91
REDEMPTION
 angels and (Augustine), 26:86
 biblical teaching
 deeper study demanded, 25:132-133
 exegesis of difficult passages,
 25:110-120
 Gospels, 69:60-61
 blood as a price, 25:127-134
 complete, 73:19
 creation and, 19:9-10, 121-122
 history of doctrines
 distorting mirrors, 25:13-37
 Ephesus, Council of, 25:67
 Richard, 25:33
 Rivière, 25:33
 Trent, Council of, 25:67
 Vatican Council, 25:68-69
 Incarnation and, 34:124
 injustice atoned for, 25:93-94
 innocence of Christ, 25:71
 Jews and, 73:18
 justice, 25:14
 love and understanding, 25:11
 man and the world, 19:55-56
 mercy of God, 25:100
 mystical body, 25:60; 48:86-87
 objective/subjective, 25:59
 penal substitution (theory),
 25:16-20, 74
 Avrillon, 25:19
 Bossuet, 25:17-18
 Chardon, 25:17
 Luther, 25:16
 Massillon, 25:18
 Maucourant, 25:20
 Monsabré, 25:19
 Parra, 25:20
 perfect satisfaction, 25:55
 purpose of the Incarnation, 24:104
 ransom (*lutron*), 25:130-131
 retributive justice, 25:70-74
 Roman Catechism, 25:67
 social consequences, 34:128-130
 Son of God, 25:55
 Thomas Aquinas on, 25:9
 torments of hell (theory), 25:26-33
 Bourdaloue, 25:27
 Calvin, 25:26-27
 Fouard, 25:29
 Gratry, 25:29
 Grou, 25:28
 Le Camus, 25:30
 Parra, 25:31
 Perroy, 25:31-33
 universal scope, 14:47
 vicarious satisfaction, 25:66-91
 magisterium on, 25:66-70
 Pius XII, 25:69
 unjust to punish innocent man,
 25:70-71
 victory over sin and devil, 25:58-59
 wrath of the Father (theory), 25:21-26
 Bossuet, 25:22-23
 Faber, 25:24
 Gay, 25:24-25
 Josefa Menendez, 25:25-26
 Longhaye, 25:26
 Massoulie, 25:23
 Nouet, 25:21
 Wiseman, 25:23-24
REFLEXES
 feedback, 131:13
REFORM IN THE CHURCH
 history
 Lateran Council, 5th, 78:40
 Nicholas V, 78:13
 Paul II, 78:22
 religious orders, 78:108
 sack of Rome (1527), 78:109
 internal reforms, 48:150
REFORM JUDAISM
 liberalism, 73:44
REFORMATION
 bibliography, 78:143
 causes, 78:58-61; 98:117; 138:19
 doctrinal deviations, 78:58
 indulgence question, 78:65
 intellectual, 78:60
 church music, 125:102
 economic view, 78:60
 England
 Henry to Elizabeth, 78:84-91
 English schism, 78:84-86
 faith, failure of, 78:58
 France, 78:76-77
 German princes' interests, 138:20
 Germany, 78:92-94
 Maritain on, 91:91n
 Meaux group, 78:76
 Oratory of Divine Love, 78:108
 personalities, 78:61
 political aspects, 78:60
 "Protestant," 78:106
 spontaneous reform, 78:106-116
 spread of, 78:73-74
 stages, 78:106-107
 Zwingli vs Luther, 78:72
REFRIGERIA
 funeral feasts, 121:20
REGINA CAELI
 Marian antiphon, 45:56
RELATIVISM
 social ethics, 34:98
 subjectivity and objectivity, 35:43

- RELATIVITY**
Newtonian dynamics, 14:110
- RELICS**
in altars
edict of 787, 121:49
practice; 5th century, 121:83
cult, 121:72
first removal of, 121:73
veneration of, 26:148
- RELIEF WORK**
ancient times, 105:13
deacons in the early church, 105:34
voluntary agencies, 132:150
- RELIGION**
bond; covenant, 19:33
feelings and atheism, 91:50
Marxist dialectic, 130:43-44
modern need, 102:78
opium of the people (Marx), 91:67
origin (Freud), 93:131
science, philosophy and, 130:71
sociological theories of, 91:140
universality, 35:24
virtue
 faith, 56:47
- RELIGIONS**
individualism, 34:79
metaphysical content, 11:9, 12
Near East, 142:18
non-Christian revival, 102:49
separatist movements, 139:7
substitutes for, 35:25
- RELIGIOUS ATTITUDES**
convictions about God and prayer,
 56:87-88
sense of God, 56:31
- RELIGIOUS CONDITIONS**
contemporary consciousness,
 102:30-31
dechristianization, 102:68
graven images and the true God,
 56:30-50
mission today, 102:15
sociological uprooting, 56:72
spiritual effort, 56:71
spiritual worlds, 102:152
technological mentality, 56:70
- RELIGIOUS EDUCATION**
responsibility to the baptized, 56:62
- RELIGIOUS LIFE**
early forms, 87:21-24
holiness in the Church, 48:149
- RELIGIOUS LIFE FOR WOMEN**
development, 87:56
- RELIGIOUS ORDERS**
bishops and, 83:73-75
common life
 (see also under SECULAR
 INSTITUTES)
exemption, 83:73
France, history
French Revolution, 87:58
history
 counter-reformation, 87:50-51
 Marian congregations, 45:69
 reform of ancient Orders, 78:111
military
 secular institutes and, 87:37
missions
 contemplative Orders, 100:38
 "order," the word, 87:22
- RELIGIOUS ORDERS OF WOMEN**
Conditae a Christo, 87:65
history
 Germanic lands, 13th century, 40:74
 secular institutes, 87:53
- RELIGIOUS PRACTICE**
conventions, 102:33
statistical Christians, 95:63
- RELIGIOUS THOUGHT**
early Church
 creation, 19:56-63
 need for the holy, 56:47
- REMORSE**
Christian life, 19:117-118
- RENAISSANCE**
arts, 78:55-56
church music, 125:88
Italy, 78:45-47
saints, 78:52-54
spirit of the time, 78:51
virtù, 78:52
word, 78:45
- RENAN, ERNEST**, 1823-1892
on Christ and sin, 24:132-133
on Christ's sanctity, 24:128-129
Gospels, 69:72-73
- RENUNCIATION**
Christian life, 56:94-99
evangelical counsels, 69:53
song of possession, 19:123
- REPENTANCE**
Christian conversion, 56:56-57
Gospel morality, 69:35
new creation, 19:118
- REPRESSION (PSYCHOLOGY)**
Freudian, 93:21
- REPRODUCTION**
purpose, 132:39-40
- RESEARCH**
profession, 14:123
scientific-religious harmony, 14:122-127
- RESENTMENT**
moralism, 34:97
- RESPONSIBILITY**
Christian life, 56:108-118
moral evaluation of actions, 93:116
neuroses and, 93:114-123
psychiatric disturbances, 93:118
psychoses, 93:119
rational knowledge and, 93:116
sexual problems, 93:121-123

- use of reason, 93:115-116
- RESTITUTION**
satisfaction and, 25:78-79
- RESURRECTION OF THE BODY**
Christ's resurrection and, 25:62
- REUNION (island)**
Catholic Church, 100:103
- REUNION MOVEMENT**
beginning (1910), 138:29
Catholic efforts, 138:58-62
Church of England, 138:85
Archbishop Fisher and Pope John, 138:124
corporate reunion, 138:89
corporate reunions, 138:87-88
dialogue continues, 138:54-55
early efforts, 138:28
- Eastern Churches**
duration of the schism as factor, 138:82-84
Orthodoxy, 135:129-134
overtures that failed, 135:92-94
Pius XII, 138:66-67
reasons favoring reunion, 138:88
reasons for hope, 138:55-58
Rhodes conference, 138:125-126
uniates as bridge, 135:141
- Germany, 138:52
Gore's report, 138:78-79
Pius XII, 138:61-67
prayer and action, 138:97-103
Protestant churches
difficulties, 138:84-86
- REVELATION**
message of Christ, 67:33
sources (Trent), 78:120
Vatican Council, 1st, 19:64
- REVELATIONS, PRIVATE**
apparitions and visions, 45:83n
- REVOLUTION(S)**
anthropocentrism, 91:89
- RHYTHM (SEX)**
responsible parenthood, 132:39-44
safe method, 132:42
use (Pius XII), 93:76
- RIARIO, PIETRO, Cardinal**, 1445-1474
libertine, 78:24
- RICH, the**
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:62
- RICHELIEU, ARMAND JEAN DU PLESSIS DE**, 1585-1642
church and state, 89:65
Huguenots and, 89:82
- RICHEOME, LOUIS**
humanism, 69:127
- RITES AND CEREMONIES**
comparative liturgy, 111:13-14
history
imperial protocol, 121:99
Romano-Frankish liturgy, 111:20
Minoan, 142:17
- rubrics simplified (1955), 109:93ff
unity, not uniformity, 111:23
- RITES AND USES**
Gallican liturgies, 111:26
liturgical families, 111:25-26
rite follows patriarchate, 111:11
use: definition, 111:14
variants of the Roman rite, 111:12
- RITUAL (*Rituale Romanum*)**
bilingual Rituals, 109:105n
contents, 109:81
divisions, 109:82
editions, 109:9-10
local Rituals and, 109:81
local variations, 109:83, 104
origin, 109:82
reform, 109:104-108
revisions and additions, 109:84
vernacular, 109:105-106
- ROBBER SYNOD**
(see EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 449)
- ROBERT BELLARMINA, SAINT, 1542-1621**
church and state, 89:79
communion of saints, 26:30-31
Mariology, 45:68
role, 98:120
- ROBERVAL, GILLES PERSONNE DE, 1602-1675**
mechanics, 14:66
- ROBIN, MARTHE**
caution of the Church, 57:146-147
- ROLLE, RICHARD, of Hampole, 1290?-1349**
criticism of others, 40:89
spirituality, 40:88-92
- ROMAN EMPERORS**
bishops and, 89:25
Christian art, 121:98
cults, authority over, 89:17
paganism, 89:21-22
pope and emperor, 89:26
state and church; 5th century, 89:27
- ROMAN LAW**
church and state, 89:34
middle ages heir to, 89:42
- ROMAN RITE**
bibliography, 111:108-109
history
Didascalia, 111:16
France, 111:96
Greek changed to Latin, 111:25
Hippolytus, 111:16
Justin, 111:16
local liturgies and, 111:22-24
origins to Trent, 111:15-21
Pliny the Younger, 111:15
spread; predominance, 111:19
13th-16th centuries, 111:20-21
modern development, 111:24

- ROMANET, EMILE
social renewal, 34:106
- ROMANS, EPISTLE TO
references
Rom 3.25-26---25:113
Rom 6.3-5---26:72; 56:96
Rom 7.6---56:79
Rom 7.19---40:16
Rom 8.2-4---25:94
Rom 8.3---25:114
Rom 8.18-22---19:55
Rom 8.28-31---56:139
Rom 8.32---25:117
Rom 13.4---105:102
Rom 13.10---105:23
- ROMANTICISM
Hegel, 91:46
- ROME
Church and empire, 89:12-27
Greeks as intellectual masters, 142:134-135
history
sack of Rome (1527), 78:109-111
Jewry and Christianity, 89:14
life in ancient times, 142:105
religion
anthropomorphism, 142:132
attacks on, 142:136
bibliography, 142:154-155
changes, 6th-1st century, 142:128-140
Christianity and paganism, 142:150-153
domestic, 142:99-100
early Christian centuries, 142:141-153
early Italian environment, 142:87-89
Etruscan influence, 142:98, 129
Fetiales, 142:124
formation, 142:87
gods and festivals, 142:107-118
Greek influence, 142:89
Greek philosophy, 142:138
indifference and disrespect, 142:137
Indo-European elements, 142:99-104
Mithraism, 142:145
numina, 142:104-106
persecution, 142:136
Phoenician influence, 142:89
pietas, 142:119
prayer and sacrifice, 142:120-121
priesthood, 142:102
process of adoption, 142:128
process of assimilation, 142:133
quindecimviri sacris faciundis, 142:125
rex sacrorum, 142:123
ritual and priesthood, 142:118-126
sodalities, 142:125
the state and, 142:126-127
social structure, 105:73
strategic center, 89:15
- ROME (city)
Augustine on, 98:39-41
basilicas (see BASILICA)
papal city, 89:51
St Peter's Basilica
dedication, 121:48
excavations, 121:44
furnishings, 121:48-49
- ROME (DIOCESE)
history
Greek Catholics and, 89:19
- ROMUALD, SAINT, 950-1027
eremitical life, 40:33
- ROSARY
feast of the, 45:70
origin, 45:57
popular devotion, 15th century, 45:69
- ROSE OF LIMA, SAINT, 1586-1617
canonization, 78:141
- ROSTAND, JEAN, 1894-
science and religion, 130:69, 71
- ROUSSEAU, JEAN JACQUES, 1712-1778
society as corrupting, 34:17
totalitarianism, 91:108-109
- RUANDA
Catholic Church, 100:100
- RUBBRA
church music, 125:144
- RUFFO, VINCENZO, 16th century
church music, 125:98-101
- RUPE, ALANUS DE, 1428 ca. -1475
rosary confraternities, 45:69
- RUPERT, O.S. B. (Abbot of Deutz)
1070 ca. -1129
on the Canticle, 45:46
- RURAL DEANS
bishops and, 83:88-89
- RUSSELL, CHARLES TAZE, 1852-1916
divorce, 139:86
life of, 139:76ff
millennial age, 139:79
People's Pulpit, 139:82
Scripture studies, 139:81
second coming of Christ, 139:78
- RUSSIA
economy, 132:83
foreign relations
India, 95:98
peace, movement for, 95:90
war threat, 95:100
- state capitalism, 132:110
- RUTHERFORD, JOSEPH FRANKLIN
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:86
- RUYSBROECK, JAN VAN, 1293-1381
speculative mystic, 40:104, 105
Spiritual Espousals, 40:85
spirituality, 40:75, 85-88
- SABBATH
communal aspect, 73:93
Essenes, 67:28-29
Gospel and, 69:42

- holy day, 73:93
joy, 73:94
SACERDOS
the word, 83:21
SACRAMENTARIES
apologiae, 109:22
description, 109:13-14
manuscript sources, 109:14
Pontificale, 109:68
Roman rite, 111:18-19
SACRAMENTS
biblical teaching
 Gospels, 69:68n
communion of saints, 26:123-124
communion with the Church, 26:119
history of doctrine
 Trent, Council of, 78:121
holiness in the Church, 48:151
Holy Spirit imported through, 135:36
non-Catholic churches, 26:103
pastoral work, 102:119-120
visible rites, 138:112-113
SACRIFICE
blood of atonement (Jewish), 25:139
Greek religion, 142:36
Greek religion; description of rite,
 142:38
 Jewish, 25:137-139
Old Testament, 25:136-137
Roman, 142:120
social aspect, 34:129
theology of, 25:134-136
SADDUCEES
Jewish history, 73:32
sect, 69:15
SADISM
psychiatric sense, 93:69-70
SAINT MEDARD
convulsionaries of cemetery of,
 43:62-68
SAINT PETER'S BASILICA
(see under ROME (CITY))
SAINTS
apostolic times, 98:102-103
appear where needed, 98:10
Bernanos on sanctity, 56:143
bibliography, 98:127-128
bishops, 83:72
Carmelite, 111:90
Christian holiness, 56:25-28
Church of the, 56:134-143
communion of (see COMMUNION OF
 SAINTS)
counter-reformation, 78:135-138
cultus
 early Church, 26:150
effectiveness, 98:15
of genius, 98:18
as guides, 98:10-11
history
 Church acts through, 98:102-126
intercession of, 26:146-152
Scriptural basis, 26:149
Thurian, 26:48-49
judges of time and society, 98:10
kings and queens, 105:130
middle ages, 98:112
needed today, 98:17
non-acceptance of the world, 91:151
Renaissance, 78:52-54
role in the Church, 98:11-14
Spanish, 78:138
stigmatics, 57:23
women; middle ages, 98:116
the word
 Augustine's usage, 26:108
 biblical usage, 26:146
 biblical usage (Paul), 26:107-108
 early Christian usage, 26:107
SAKYAMUNI, 563-483 B. C.
on sin, 105:18
SALERNO
medical school, 105:90
SALIMBENUS, 13th century
Breviary, 109:42
SALISBURY
church music, 125:50
SALVATION
Adventist teaching, 139:64
ascension of Christ as cause, 25:64
Church as instrument of, 48:52
community vs individual, 25:148
the creation and, 19:30-31, 44, 51
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:85
fall of man, 11:29-30
Gospel teaching, 69:83
a kingdom as means, 69:61
Luther on, 78:64
promise (Isaiah), 19:45
self and neighbor, 87:41
SALVATION OUTSIDE THE CHURCH
Holy Office letter to Cardinal Cushing,
 26:97-99
necessity of the Church, 26:96
SANDE REGINA (hymn)
chant phrases, 125:40
Marian antiphon, 45:56
the reformers and, 45:67
SANCTIFICATION
Holy Spirit and deification, 135:35-37
SANCTORUM
the word, 26:21
SANCTUARY (as place of refuge)
right of, 89:40
SANHEDRIN
Pharisees and, 73:34
SANTEUL, JEAN DE, 1630-1697
hymns, 109:50n
SARCOPHAGI
art of the catacombs, 121:27-29
SARTRE, JEAN PAUL, 1905-
 absolute, 35:76

SARTRE, JEAN PAUL—continued
atheism, 91:13, 33-34, 71
communism and, 91:79
on consciousness, 35:99
creation, the, 19:90, 91
demonic possession, 43:122
on freedom, 35:92, 122-123; 91:74-75, 79
God, notion of, 91:75
Hegel and, 91:77
on love, 91:77
Marxist materialism, 35:98
master-slave dialectic, 91:77
metaphysics, 35:15
moral values, 35:122
nothingness, 91:73
originality, 91:71, 76
philosophy, 91:72-73
realist-idealistic dilemma, 35:106-107
values, 35:130, 132

SARUM MANUAL
Roman Ritual and, 109:84

SARUM RITE
chant, 125:50
history and description, 111:100-102
history; use, 111:13n
Mass, 111:101

SATISFACTION
Christ's (see ATONEMENT)
claim of justice, 25:77-78
conditions, 25:81
inadequate, 25:98n
justice and, 25:97
love, 25:75-76, 148
love: ratio of punishment, 25:76-77
making up for others, 26:140
offenses infinitely exceeded by
 Christ, 25:95
personal advantage, 25:80
punishment for sin, 25:75
restitution and, 25:78-79
vicarious, 25:80-83

SATURDAY
dedicated to Mary, 45:55

SAVONAROLA, GIROLAMO, 1452-1498
Alexander VI and, 78:35-38
burning of the vanities, 78:34-35
Dominican monk, 78:32
excommunication, 78:37
executed, 78:37
Innocent VIII and, 78:27
politics, 78:34
preacher; prophet of doom, 78:33
preaching prohibited, 78:36
Protestants and, 78:54

SCANDAL
holiness as, 98:15
types, 69:37, 146

SCANDINAVIA
church history, 78:94

SCAPEGOAT
figure of Christ, 25:140n

SCHEEBEN, MATTHIAS JOSEPH
(d. 1888)
Mariology, 45:86-88

SCHISM
China (1958), 100:135
Eastern and Western Church
Benedict XIII, 89:49
break-up of unity, 139:8
common ground, 135:89
conciliar theory, 89:50
crusades and, 135:95
differences increased, 138:11
estrangement, 135:89-104
Roman centralizing policy, 135:103
Rome and Constantinople, 138:11
turning point (1054), 135:90-91
union attempts, 135:94
statistics, 139:9

SCHIZOPHRENIA
demonopathic possession, 43:116
heredity and, 93:30
pseudo-demonic, 43:88
psychoses, 93:28-31
types, 93:29

SCHMIDT, CARL
ethics, 34:101

SCHOLASTICISM
Luther and, 69:118
Palamism and, 135:99-100

SCHOOL FINANCE
public funds, 89:126

SCHOOLS (see EDUCATION)

SCHUBERT, FRANZ PETER, 1797-1828
church music, 125:137-138

SCHWARTZ, F. W.
sectarian, 139:26

SCHWEITZER, ALBERT
Gospels, 69:73

SCIENCE
acceptance by Catholics, 131:7
ancient times, 130:20
Christianity and Greek science, 14:58
Greek contempt for technology,
 14:51-61
anthropocentrism, 91:92
beauty and, 130:135-137
behavior matrix, 131:50
being and, 35:81
biblical relations
 Church as safeguard, 130:92
contemporary trend, 35:72
culture and, 14:131
detachment from utilitarian ends, 14:56
development, 19th century, 130:19
dynamic, 14:130
ethics and, 130:130-135
faith and, 19:88
formation of whole man, 130:138
Greek, 14:135
happiness of man, 130:141
history

18th-20th centuries, 14:109-113
19th century, 130:23-24
humanism and, 130:137-145
knowledge and, 35:7
laws, 131:49
Manichees rejection of, 130:86-88
Marxists and, 130:52
metaphysics and the sciences, 35:69-87
objective materialism, 130:103
philosophy
 positivism, 11:8
 religion and, 130:71
 Thomism, 130:20-21
popular, 130:140n
preside over all knowable, 35:71
profession; universal, 14:130
research, 14:131
research; Pius XII, 14:13-14
secularized, 91:96
synthesis, 130:127
technology and, 14:128
theorists, 14:129
thought and, 35:77-80
transcendence, 35:84-85
true and false limits, 130:124-145
understanding the world, 19:89
utilitarianism, 14:51
value, 35:75-77
 as work, 14:48

SCIENCE AND RELIGION
agreement increasing, 130:99
anti-religious apologetics, 130:11-15
apologetics
 base, 130:94
 modern, 130:108-110
atheism and, 91:24; 130:65
atheist rationalism, 130:30
attitude of scientists, 14:7; 130:73
autonomy of scientific method,
 14:114-121
bibliography, 14:141; 130:155-156
Church's teaching office, 48:119-120
communism, 14:11
complete disappearance of religion,
 130:7
creation, the, 19:87
Descartes, 130:22-23
different fields of reality, 130:73
dogma; contradiction, 130:79
end of the world, 19:54
fideism, 130:75
Foucault pendulum in Russia, 91:93
freethinkers, 17th century, 130:22
harmony, 130:75, 129
harmony in research, 14:122-127
history
 Christianity, the Fathers, and
 science, 14:59
importance of science, 130:91
inclusiveness, 130:146
language, 130:150

Leprinse-Ringuet, 14:112-113
Manicheism, 130:83ff
Marxism, 130:25
Marxist anti-religious arguments,
 130:10-11
Marxist atheism, 130:59-61
materialism, apparent, 130:111
materialism of science, 130:109
mistakes concerning, 130:147-148
modernism, 130:7
monism, 130:31
neutral agnosticism, 130:26
paganism of science, 91:98
Pasteur, 130:67
Pelagianism, 130:83ff
Pius XII, 14:12-13; 130:8
positivism, 130:24
prudence, 48:120
reason against religion, 130:38-41
renewal of religion, 130:9
scientist as witness, 130:152
separation, 130:74
suspicion of Christians, 14:8-10
synthesis: philosopher's role, 130:125
Teilhard de Chardin, 130:28, 144
tension; the Christian scientist, 14:125
totalitarianism, 130:75
truths, 14:124
value for apologetics, 130:152

SCIENTIFIC METHOD
autonomy; and religion, 14:120
intersubjectivity, 14:118
objectivity, 14:116
rationality, 14:118-119

SCIENTISTS
Catholic, 130:8
Marxism, 130:42
religion, 130:110
vocation, 130:137

SCOT, REGINALD
on witchcraft, 93:12

SCOTLAND
England, union with, 89:70

SCRUPLES
neurosis and, 93:47-48

SCULPTURE
Carolingian, 121:175
Christian beginnings, 121:26-27
Renaissance, 78:55

SEALING
apostolic sects, 139:30

SECOND COMING OF CHRIST
Gospel teaching, 69:68-69

sects (see names of Adventist sects)

SECRETARY OF STATE
papal, 89:89

SECTARIANISM
indifferentism and, 26:100

SECTS
Africa, 139:11
apostolic, 139:18-34

- SECTS—continued**
baptism, 139:29
bibliography, 139:127-128
break-up of unity, 139:7-10
Christianity today, 102:48-49
common elements, 139:15
dangers today, 139:10-13
definition, 139:15
disintegration, 139:11
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:116
founders, 139:11
fundamentalism, 139:15
history
 early centuries, 139:18
itinerant salvationists, 139:124-125
liturgy, 139:23
missionary activity, 139:22, 31
Protestant disintegration, 139:8
Protestant schisms, 139:14
Redeemer sects, 139:115-123
sacraments, 139:24, 30, 98
statistics, 139:16
the word, 139:13
- SECULAR INSTITUTES**
apostolate, 87:87
autonomous, 87:101
bibliography, 87:123-124
bishops and, 83:76
canon law, 87:82
common life, 87:81, 91
Congregation of Religious, 87:92
congress at St Gall (1938), 87:68
Cum Sanctissimus, 87:92
definitions, 87:7
development, present and future,
 87:103-114
dress, 87:89
early Christian experience, 87:23
establishment, 87:82
Franciscan founders, 87:99
geographical dimensions, 87:107-108
government, internal, 87:83-84
history, 87:12-114
 counter-reformation to Revolution,
 87:49-56
 French Revolution, 87:59
 legal development, 87:48
 monastic age, 87:25-37
 post-revolutionary church, 87:57-72
 13th-15th centuries, 87:38-48
 19th century, 87:64
 impact on the Church, 87:103
 interior life, 87:97
Jesuits, 87:97-98
Juridical entities, 87:7
Leo XIII's *Ecclesia Catholica*, 87:65
list of approved institutes, 87:115-121
literature on, 87:110
married persons, 87:91
movement; size and importance, 87:105
non-religious character, 87:91
ordinary, 87:83
organization, 87:109
organizational patterns, 87:91
papal documents
 reaction to, 87:110-111
petitions for approval, 87:107
Pius XII; documents, 87:77-78
pontifical approval, 87:83
 "primitivism," 87:24
Primo feliciter (Pius XII), 87:85-87
profession, 87:81
propaganda efforts, 87:112
publicity, 87:112-113
purpose, 87:8, 80
sacerdotal, 87:68-71
saints, 87:100
sanctified secularity, 87:40, 61, 86
schools of spirituality, 87:95
spirituality, 87:93-102
 "state of perfection," 87:79
statistics, 87:107
substitute for the "real thing," 87:88
terms, 87:80
theology, 87:93-102
Third Orders and, 87:46-48
vocation, 87:9
- SECULARISM**
Christian origin, 102:67n
church and state in Europe, 89:119
desacralization of institutions,
 102:73-78
French Revolution, 91:104
modern civilization, 91:106
political absolutism, 91:113
practical atheism, 91:105
- SEGREGATION**
international aspects, 95:14-15
mission countries, 100:70
South Africa, 100:71
United States
 bishops' statement, 100:72n
- SELF**
consciousness of, 24:81
divided, 43:99, 100
values, 35:131
- SELF-PRESERVATION**
cybernetics and, 131:24-25
- SEMINARIANS**
selection (Trent), 89:80
- SEMINARIES**
bishops and, 83:79
history
 counter-reformation, 78:134
 mission countries, 100:36, 54
 Trent on, 78:127
- SENSES AND SENSATION**
animals and plants, 131:67
mysticism and, 43:110
- SEQUENCE**
permitted Sequences, 125:45-46

- troping, form of, 125:45
writing schools, 125:45
- SERAPIS
god, 142:82
- SERGIUS, SAINT, of Radonezh (d. 1392)
monasticism, 135:66
- SERMON ON THE MOUNT
values, 69:52
- SERRONE, FRANCESCA DE, 16th
century
stigmatic, 57:56
- SERVANT OF JEHOVAH
Jewish tradition, 73:64
"remnant," 48:34-35
texts: collective interpretation, 48:34n
- SERVITES
Mariology, 45:54
- SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISTS
beliefs, 139:62-66
headquarters, 139:61
history, 139:60-62
morality, 139:65
- SEVERINUS, SAINT (d. 482)
role, 98:107
- SEX
adolescence, 93:109
body and soul, 11:32
Christ and the sexes, 24:134-135
Christian tradition, 93:57
Christ's humanity, 24:133
development in children (Freud),
93:18-19
hormones, 93:62
Manicheism, 11:104
Nazarene teaching, 139:116
optimism concerning, 93:58
psychiatric problems, 93:57-77
service of love, 132:41
- SEYCHELLES ISLANDS
Catholic Church, 100:103
- SHEPHERD AND FLOCK
sect, 139:117
- SIBYLLE
pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:81-84
- SICK, the
Christ and, 43:23
- SIERRA LEONE
Catholic Church, 100:97
- SIMEON (Abp of Thessalonica, d. 1429)
icons, 135:54
philosophy, 135:99
- SIMEON, the New Theologian, SAINT
(d. 1022)
on the Holy Spirit, 135:36-37
monasticism, 135:66
- SIMEON, STYLITES, SAINT, 6th century
church of Kalat Siman, 121:85
- SIMON, of Cyrene
Docetist teaching, 24:32
- SIMPLICIUS, SAINT, POPE (d. 483,
elected 468)
martyria, 121:78
- SIN
adult Christians, 56:104
atheism and, 91:127
atheism and science, 14:139
attitudes toward, 56:100
Augustine on, 11:102
biblical teaching
John, 56:104
biological ethics, 130:131
Church tolerates sinners, 48:148
Church's survival, 48:60
classification of sins, 56:105
collective, 34:126-128
confession and holiness, 48:147
contradiction of life, 56:100-107
death of Christ, 25:73n
death of God in the soul, 25:101
death; symbol, 25:46
Francis of Assisi on, 98:73-74
freedom and, 25:43, 89-90
God dishonored by, 25:74
gravity, 56:106
Jewish ethics, 73:76
kingdom of God, 69:50
moral conscience of a child, 56:102-103
Mormonism, 139:49
personal and collective, 34:128
possession and the sinner, 43:122
precepts and counsels, 56:105
redemption; victory over, 25:58
sense of, and holiness, 56:101
sensitivity to, 56:106, 107
sinners and the mystical body,
26:101-102, 104
slave of, 69:47
Teacher of Righteousness, 67:31
- SIN, ORIGINAL
Adam's sin and God's plan, 24:112-113
Augustine on, 11:103
devil's role, 25:44
Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:97
effects on human nature, 25:41
history of doctrine
Trent, Council of, 78:120
Luther, 78:63
Origen on, 11:82
pessimism, 34:125
polygenism and, 130:93
punishment for, 25:39n
redemption, 25:47
redemptive incarnation, 25:38-47
social effects, 34:124
- SIRMIUM, COUNCIL OF, 357
Arianism, 89:23
- SISTERS
bishops and, 83:11
monastic history, 87:35
- SISTERS OF CHARITY OF ST
VINCENT DE PAUL
secular institutes, 87:54
- SISTINE CHAPEL
Sixtus IV, 78:25

- SITUATION ETHICS**
moral individualism, 34:78-79
SIXTUS IV, POPE, 1414-1484
(elected 1471)
death, 78:25
election, 78:23
Pazzi conspiracy, 78:24-25
weakness, 78:24
SIXTUS V, POPE, 1521-1590
(elected 1585)
French politics, 89:82
reforms, 78:131
SKEPTICISM
Greek religion, 142:65
SLAVERY
Christianity and, 105:136
Greece, 14:55
missions and, 100:66
SLAVONIC RITE
history and description, 111:103-107
SLEEP
Ignatius Loyola, 98:93
SMITH, JOSEPH, 1805-1844
Book of Mormon, 139:40
Mormonism, 139:35-54
polygamy, 139:43
vision, 139:38
SMITH, SYDNEY
Elizabethan persecution, 89:60-61
SOBORNOST
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:125
SOCIAL
the word, 34:41
SOCIAL ACTION
civilization, Christian, 95:73
man's task, 95:116
mission countries, 100:73
motivation, 56:130
purpose, 34:106
world problems (Pius XII), 95:58
SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC SECURITY
risk for the person, 102:20
SOCIAL CHANGE
the masses and, 95:124
SOCIAL CONTRACT
theory, 34:28-29
SOCIAL ETHICS
the Absolute, 34:94
collective happiness, 34:67
direction of social life, 34:64-115
force, 34:74-75
the individual and the group, 34:96
juridical positivism, 34:75-76
morality of resentment, 34:21
political realism, 34:76
SOCIAL GROUPS
authority, 34:22
description, 34:36
instinct, 34:25
liberty, 34:105
morality, 34:69-70, 97
SOCIAL INSTITUTIONS
institution and structure, 34:46, 47
Marxism, 130:58
multiplicity and variety, 34:7
secular agencies, 102:74-75
structures, 34:45
SOCIAL JUSTICE
atheism and injustice, 130:45
Christian responsibility, 56:117
communism, 132:108
international
Church's teaching, 132:116-138
economics, 132:97
Mater et Magistra, 132:124-135
one world, 132:153
research center at Louvain, 132:147
SOCIAL ORDER
Catholic influence, 89:124-125
christian structure gone, 56:135
common good, 34:109-111
human limitations, 95:36-37
justice in, 34:111
law, 34:56-58
natural and supernatural, 95:54
Pius XII on, 95:52-53
self-commitment, 34:105-106
SOCIAL PROBLEMS
contemporary consciousness, 102:30
missions and, 100:72-76
time lag, 102:8
SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY
collective concepts, 34:49
collective unconscious, 34:48
ideology, 34:49
images, 34:48
inertia; determinism, 34:88-89
mentalities, 34:55
myths, 34:50
opinion, 34:56
science, 34:62
world-view, 34:51
SOCIAL REFORM
cybernetics and, 131:103-105
moral individualism, 34:80
SOCIAL ROLE
person and society, 34:19
SOCIAL SCIENCES
classification, 34:61-62
historical sciences and, 34:61
morality and, 34:99
SOCIAL SERVICE
all callings, 105:167
communion of saints, 26:126-127
SOCIAL STATUS
authority and, 34:22
development, 34:21-22
what is society, 34:20
SOCIAL THOUGHT
brotherhood of man, 34:135
Christian responsibility, 56:113-118

collective sin, 34:126-128
love and social life, 105:9

SOCIALIZATION
collectivist, 102:47
dangers and opportunities, 102:20
meaning, 102:19

SOCIETY
animal, 34:9
association and community, 34:29-31
behavior and custom, 34:53
categories, 34:34
charity and, 34:133
coercion in, 34:24-25
collective representations, 34:47-52
common end, 34:11
conscious activity and, 130:55
corrupting, 34:17-18
definition, 34:8
economy, dominant, 34:23
forms, 34:44
free will and, 34:11
global, 34:36
Gospel presentation, 69:31
impersonal, the, 34:37-38
infra-social, 34:31
interpersonal, the, 34:40-41
milieux, 34:35
nature of, 34:14
"open" and "closed," 34:103
order of man and, 34:107
organic, 34:59
para-social, 34:32
perfect and imperfect, 34:37
perfection in, 34:126
person and, 34:15-17
personal, the, 34:38-40
purpose, 34:107
rank in, 34:20
rational system, 34:27-28
relational being, 34:13-14
social facts, 34:60
the social rebel, 34:85
social theology, 34:116
spirit of man in, 91:111
strata, 34:21
structure, 34:45
substructures, 34:46
system of relations, 34:10, 25
teleology, 34:12-13
tensions in, 34:41
uniqueness, 34:58-59

SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE FAITH
mission support, 100:61

SOCIETY OF AFRICAN MISSIONS
statistics, 100:33

SOCIETY OF FOREIGN MISSIONS OF PARIS
works, 100:32

SOCIETY OF ST PETER THE APOSTLE
mission support, 100:61

SOCIETY OF THE HOLY CHILDHOOD
mission support, 100:61

SOCIETY OF THE SACRED HEART
secular institute, 87:63

SOCINIANISM
biblical interpretation, 78:104-105
Christology, 24:67-72

SOCIOLOGY
bibliography, 34:139
moral values and, 35:128
progress, 34:114
science, 34:62
social scientism, 34:72-75

SOCRATES
Greek religion, 142:66-67

SODOM
destruction of, 93:59

SOLDIERS
just functions, 105:102

SOLESMES (French Benedictine Abbey Saint-Pierre)
chant reform, 125:139

SOLIDARITY, SOCIAL
Christian responsibility, 56:117
communion of saints, 26:9-12
international aspects, 95:13
international ethics, 106:28-29
John XXIII on, 106:111
supernatural love, 106:31
universality of nations, 102:153

SOLITUDE
Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:59
hell, 26:9
hermits and society, 34:26

SOLOVYEV, VLADIMIR SERGEEVICH, 1853-1900
Sophia, 135:125

SOPHOCLES
Antigone, 105:9

SORBONNE
origin, 105:124

SORCERY (see WITCHCRAFT)

SOUL
creation at conception, 11:91
cybernetics and, 131:119-121
Gnostic teaching, 11:107
modern psychology, 43:115
nature and function, 93:16
pre-existence, 11:65
reflection, power of, 35:94
as spirit, 35:94-102
transcendence, 130:114
transcends the physical, 35:95

SOUL AND BODY (see BODY AND SOUL)

SOUTH AMERICA
dangers to religion in, 100:83
land reform, 132:136

SOVEREIGNTY
inter-state community, 106:34-36
totalitarian state, 89:116

- SPACE**
creation, 19:100-101
- SPAIN**
liberal movement, 89:106
social policy (*Mater et Magistra*),
132:137
- SPIRIT**
breath, 19:74-75
capacity for God, 11:110
Christian holiness, 56:84
matter and science, 130:104
- SPIRITUAL LIFE**
Aelred, 40:54
Cassian, 40:14-18
devil and (John of the Cross), 43:26
devil's influence, 43:25-26
early Christian, 87:13-24
French school, 69:131
God visits the soul (Aelred), 40:56
older literature, 40:8
Peter of Celle, 40:37
sensible impressions, 43:27
Spiritual Exercises (see under
IGNATIUS LOYOLA)
stages (St Bernard), 40:45
- SPIRITUAL THEOLOGY**
definition, 40:7
- SPIRITUALITY**
Benedictine, 11th century, 40:22-25
bibliography, 40:141-144
cybernetics and, 131:109
experience and, 35:45
French School, 45:71
German School, 40:75-78
history
 11th-14th century, 40:22-70
 13th century, 40:64-70
 15th century, 40:107-140
John's Gospel, 67:92
meaning, 34:122
medieval, 40:7-144
render to Caesar, 34:121
spiritual exercises, 40:129-130
term, 87:94
- SPRENGER, JULIUS, O.P.**
witchcraft, 93:11
- STABAT MATER**
Marian hymn, 45:58
- STANDARD OF LIVING**
international ethics, 106:104
poverty, 132:19
- STATE**
definition, 106:12
forms, 106:13
Incarnation and, 34:123
- STATES, NEW**
African, 106:66
emergence; missions, 100:123
national hypersensitivity, 95:103
- STATES OF PERFECTION**
bishops and, 83:71-77
- Holy Orders, 87:97
Pius XII on, 87:18n
- STATISTICS**
Catholics in the world, 95:62; 100:9
Catholics in the year 2000, 102:155
Christian, 102:45
Europe, 100:79-81
- STEPHEN III, POPE** (d. 757,
elected 752)
charities, 105:95-96
- STERILIZATION**
mental defectives, 93:112-113
moral aspects, 132:43-44
- STIGMATIZATION**
age at which stigmata appear, 57:25-26
associated phenomena, 57:53-79
beatification cause, 57:89
beatified or canonized stigmatics,
 57:23
belief in, 57:89
bibliography, 57:157
bleeding, 57:55-56
bodily locations, 57:27
cases, number of, 57:15
certainty, 57:113-114
"chain of stigmatics," 57:136
Communion from a distance, 57:66-70
credulity, 57:81
criteria of authenticity, 57:90-100
crucifixion and, 57:139-144
cures, 57:79
duration and development, 57:49-52
ecstasies and visions, 57:70-78,
 144-145
geographical distribution, 57:19
holiness and prodigies, 57:137-139
hysterical neurotics, 57:152
illnesses, accumulation of, 57:56-58
inedia, 57:59
invisible stigmata, 57:28-29
medical examination, 57:95
medical experimentation, 57:126-131
modes of appearance, 57:42-48
neurosis, 57:115-118
nosology, 57:24
nutritive functions; suspension,
 57:58-66
observation; isolation, 57:110-113
pain, 57:53-55
pathological state? 57:115-133
physical appearance, 57:29-42
preternatural phenomena? 57:134-151
prudence of the Church, 57:145-151
reason and, 57:83-89
sickness and, 57:123-126
the term, 57:153
wound in side, 57:139
wound in side; position, 57:27
wounds
 hands and feet, 57:141
 reality, 57:101-106

- STOICISM
Christianity and, 142:79
Gospel background, 69:21
Greek religion, 142:77-80
objections to, 142:79
Pythagoreanism and, 142:147
- STRAUSS, D. F.
Christology, 24:71-72
- STRAVINSKY, IGOR, 1882-
church music, 125:143
- STRITCH, SAMUEL ALPHONSUS,
Cardinal, 1887-
ecumenical movement, 138:39
- SUAREZ, FRANCISCO, S. J., 1548-1617
church and state, 89:78
- Mariology, 45:68
war and morality, 106:84
- SUB TUUM PRAESIDIUM (prayer)
age of, 26:151
Greek original, 45:35
- SUBJECTIVITY
metaphysics, 35:40
- SUFFERING
atheism, 91:139
building up the mystical body, 25:149
- Cassian on, 40:18
- meaningful, 34:130
science and religion, 130:153
sharing in, 14:47
- stigmatics, 57:54
- SUHARD, EMMANUEL CELESTIN,
Cardinal, 1847-1949
apostolate, 102:7
on priestly work, 102:138n
- SUICIDE
ancient world, 93:34
call for help, 93:37
moral responsibility, 93:37
psychoanalysis, 93:36
sanctions, 93:35
statistics, 93:35
temptation, 43:113
- SULPICIANS
mission seminaries, 100:54
- SUNDAY
understand God and the world,
19:20-21
- SUPERMAN
mythologies, 91:63
- SUPERSTITION
sects and, 139:12
- SUPPOSIT
definition, 24:85
- SUPPRESSION (PSYCHOLOGY)
Freudian, 93:21
- SURGERY
progress in, 102:10n
- SURIN, JEAN JOSEPH, S. J., 1600-1665
exorcist, 43:94-98
- SUSO, HEINRICH, ca. 1300-1366
Little Book of Truth, 40:83
- Little Book of Wisdom*, 40:84
spirituality, 40:75, 83-85
- SWEDENBORG SOCIETY
Pentecostal Movement, 139:110
- SYMBOLS
art of the catacombs, 121:10
- SYNAGOGUE(S)
christianized, 121:66
design; liturgy, 73:88
music, 125:15-17
- SYNCRETISM
Greek religion, 142:81
- SYNDERESIS
basic imperative, 34:65
- SYNOPTIC GOSPELS
(see GOSPELS: synoptic)
- SYSTEMS
groups, 131:56
- TACITUS, CORNELIUS, ca. 55-ca. 120
Christ, reference to, 67:16
- TAIZE
religious community, 138:52
- TALLIS, THOMAS (d. 1585)
church music, 125:121
- TALMUD (or TORAH)
composition of, 73:39
devotion to the Torah, 73:67-68
"observances" of the Law, 73:69
place of Torah in Jewish life, 73:67
study of the Torah, 73:68
study or practice; importance, 73:69
- TANNERY, PAUL
history of science, 14:58-59
- TAPPARELLI D'AZEGLIO, LUIGI, S.J.,
1793-1862
international organization, 106:46
- TATIAN (2d century)
on freedom, 11:111
the Gospels, 67:122; 69:92
- TAULER, JOHANNES, O. P.,
1300 ca. -1361
detachment, 40:81
- Eckhart and, 40:80
- quietism, 40:83
- sermons, 40:81
- spirituality, 40:75, 80-83
- writings, 40:81
- TAVERNER, JOHN, ca. 1495-ca. 1548
church music, 125:119-120
- TEACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS
God and, 67:31
Jesus Christ and, 67:30-32
- Qumran scrolls, 67:30-31
sin and, 67:31
- TECHNOLOGY
cybernetics, 131: 122
- instrumental character, 106:122
- international integration and, 95:8
- science and, 14:128

TECHNOLOGY AND CIVILIZATION
atheism, 91:114
metaphysics needed, 35:138
missionary work, 102:59-62
morality, 130:142
social effects, 102:9
unity of nations, 102:12
Western culture, 102:126

TEILHARD DE CHARDIN, PIERRE, S.J., 1881-1955
on creation, 11:30, 116
eschatology and the Gospels, 69:144
ethics, 130:134
life and mind, 91:99
missionary, 102:145, 146
optimism, 130:151
poetic quality, 130:135
renunciations, 14:23
science and religion, 14:17; 130:28
travel letters, 14:17-19
values, 14:19

TELEOLOGY
acts of man, 19:106
evolution and, 131:96
science and, 14:70
society and, 34:12-13
spiritual and temporal, 34:122

TELLUS
god, 142:114

TEMPLES
Christian takeover, 121:65
Greek, 142:37
Roman, 142:120

TEMPORAL GOODS
Christian attitude, 14:136
Christian commitment (John XXIII), 132:133-135
Christian unity and, 138:40
contempt for, 34:120-121
human right, 132:119-120
Lutheranism, 34:79
Manichean attitude, 91:129
render to Caesar, 34:121
science and religion, 14:19
the spiritual and, 34:122

TEMPTATION
Francis of Assisi on, 98:74

TENSION
psychological dissimulation, 34:43
removing, 34:44

TERESA of AVILA, SAINT, 1515-1582
devil; description, 43:25
role, 98:118-119

TERESA of LISIEUX, SAINT, 1873-1897
spirituality, 25:149-151

TERMIER, PIERRE
science and religion, 14:15-17
vocation of scientist, 130:137

TERMINUS
god, 142:117

TERRY, Sir RICHARD RUNCIMAN, 1865-1938
church music, 125:124

TERTULLIAN, fl.ca. 197-220
on creation, 11:49, 117
Gospel synthesis, 69:95-96
Marcion, refutation of, 11:57
Mary and Eve, 45:19
natures of Christ, 24:61-62
Plato and the soul, 11:76-77

TETZEL, JOHN, O.P.
indulgences, 78:65

THAILAND
Catholic Church, 100:112-113

THEATINES
foundation, 105:144
reform movement, 78:108

THEOCRACY
universalism and nationalism, 135:108

THEODORE STUDITES, SAINT (d. 826)
monasticism, 135:65

THEODORET (Bp of Cyrrhus, d.ca. 453)
Gospels and pagans, 69:93
on the soul, 11:93

THEODOSIUS I, Emperor, 346?-395
Ambrose and, 89:25

THEODOSIUS II, Emperor (d. 450)
Council of Ephesus, 24:45
Eutyches and, 24:56

THEODOSIUS, SAINT (of Kiev, d. 1074)
monasticism, 135:66

THEOGONY
biblical creation and, 11:28
cosmogony and, 11:58

THEOLOGIANS
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:26
pastoral clergy and, 102:120

THEOLOGY
East and West, 135:137
language, technical, 24:97
medieval theologians as guides, 24:79
metaphysical structure, 11:23
mysticism and, 135:75
patristic thought, 135:25-26
purpose: to clarify mysteries, 24:76
reflection on mysteries, 40:22
Socinian approach, 24:70
speculative science, 40:66
study and teaching
 Bible as beginning of, 69:112
terminology, 24:77-78
understanding the world, 19:89
unity, 87:93

THEOLOGY AND PHILOSOPHY
science and religion, 130:95

THEOPHANES of Nicaea (d.ca. 1381)
Mariology, 45:99

THEOPHILUS (Bp of Antioch, 2d century)
on matter, 11:47-48

- THEOPHILUS (Patriarch of Alexandria),** 385-412
Origen on creation, 11:89-90
- THEOSOPHY**
biblical creation and, 11:28
- THESSALONIANS, 1st EPISTLE TO**
references
1 Thes 4:9-11---105:42
- THESSALONIANS, 2d EPISTLE TO**
references
2 Thes 3:8-12---14:37
2 Thes 3:10-12---105:43
- THIRD ORDERS**
history, 87:36
secular institutes and, 87:46-48
- THIRTEENTH CENTURY**
changes, 40:64-65
religious renewal, 87:42
- THOMAS A BECKET, SAINT** (Abp of Canterbury), 1118?-1170
role, 98:114
- THOMAS A KEMPIS, 1380-1471**
Imitation of Christ, 40:109
writings, 40:113-115
- THOMAS AQUINAS, SAINT, 1225?-1274**
angels and the Church, 26:88-89
Aristotelianism, 130:45
biblical scholarship
commentaries, 69:115
Gospels, 69:113-114
biological sciences, 130:21
Christ and the Church, 48:140
Christology, 25:61-65
bodily defects, 24:123-124
instrumental cause, 24:154
knowledge, theory of, 24:170
metaphysical principles, 24:157
on the communication of idioms, 24:100-101
communion of saints, 26:28-30
on creation, 19:22
Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:13
God and evil, 91:23
God's existence, 91:19, 20-21
on homosexuality, 93:59
the hypostatic union, 24:90-91, 93, 95
on the Incarnation, 24:92
the Incarnation; purpose, 24:107
Mariology
the Immaculate Conception, 45:51-52
metaphysics, 35:137
mystical body of Christ, 26:70, 73-74
on pictures, 121:151
redemption, 25:9, 70
exegesis, 25:110ff
science and metaphysics, 130:20
suffering and the mystical body, 25:149
Summa Theologica
greatness, 24:65
- theological virtues; Church unity, 26:132-133
- Trinity; Greek Fathers,** 135:139
- THOMAS MORE, SAINT, 1478-1535**
popes and state, 89:56-57
Reformation martyr, 78:86-87
- THOUGHT AND THINKING**
the Absolute, 35:23
cybernetics, 131:117
image of God, 19:78-79
immanence, 35:78
Pavlov, 130:50
science and, 35:77-80
- THURIAN, MAX**
communion of saints, 26:47-48
intercession of saints, 26:48-49
Mariology, 45:104
reunion movement, 138:87
- TIME**
beginning, 19:17
Christ and eternity, 19:52
Christian idea of, 11:31
creation, 11:71; 19:16, 100-101, 114
creation, measure of, 19:99
eternity and; Christian view, 11:70
- The TIMES, London
article on unity, 138:53
- TIMOTHY, 1st EPISTLE TO**
references
1 Tm 3:15---48:97
- TITELOUZE, JEAN, 1563-1633**
church music, 125:148
- TITUS (Bp of Bostra)**
anti-Manichaean, 11:96-97
- TIUMLILINE**
mission, 100:38
- TOLEDO, SPAIN**
Mozarabic rite, 111:39
- TOLERATION**
Edict of Nantes, 89:81
Maryland, 89:75
- TOMBS**
Theodoric, tomb of, 121:154-155
- TOMBSTONES**
early Christian art, 121:12
- TONG, JOHN**
martyr, 98:19
- TORAH**
(see JEWISH LAW, PENTATEUCH, TALMUD)
- TORIBIO ALFONSO MORGUEJO, SAINT, 1538-1606**
works, 78:141
- TORQUEMADA, JUAN DE, O.P., Cardinal,** 1388-1468
Church and state, 89:54
- TORTURE**
use in modern war, 106:93-94
- TOTALITARIANISM**
atheism and, 91:14, 119
democracy, end of, 91:105

- TOTALITARIANISM**—continued
French Revolution, 91:108
Hegel, 91:37
international federation, 106:51-52
new morality, 89:117
reaction against absolutism, 89:98
TOYNBEE, ARNOLD JOSEPH, 1889-
Western technology, 102:126-127
- TRADE UNIONS**
oppression as cause, 102:63
Vietnam, 100:74
- TRADITION**
Bible and, 135:74-75
East and West, 135:13
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:72-77
- TRANSCENDENCE**
metaphysical problem, 35:33-36
science and, 35:84-85
- TRANSCENDENCE OF GOD**
creation; distinctness, 19:81-82
Eastern liturgy, 135:42
false ideas, 56:44-46
Hegel on, 91:38
Jewish thought, 73:55
revelation, 56:48
science and religion, 130:110-116
- TRANSCENDENTALISM**
Roman religion, 142:147
- TRANSFERENCE**
psychoanalysis, 93:87
- TRANSFIGURATION, FEAST OF THE**
institution, 78:17
- TRANSFORMISM**
origin of species, 130:117
- TRANSMIGRATION OF SOULS**
Gregory of Nyssa, 11:88
- TRAPPISTINES**
Japan, 100:39
- TRAPPISTS**
flourishing, 98:18
- TREATIES**
international common good, 106:67-68
- TRENT, COUNCIL OF**, 1545-1563
assembly; delay, 78:118
charities, 105:141
Church music, 125:94-101
first period (1545-49), 78:119-121
Giberti, 78:111
interruption, 78:121
Missal, 109:24
political situation, 78:124
purpose, 78:117
reforming decrees, 78:126
second period (1551-52), 78:121-124
third period (1562-1563), 78:124-128
- TRINITARIANS**
hospitals, 105:123
ransoming of captives, 105:121
- TRINITY**
apostolate, origins of, 83:52
art; pictures, 121:151-153
- communal life; communion of saints, 26:67-68
communion with, 26:78
creation, the, 19:69-80, 102
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:32-33
the Father as Creator, 19:70
Greek Fathers, 135:139
Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:95-96
life in the Church, 26:131
love, 19:76; 69:56; 105:28
mission, Christian, 102:90-91
Pentecostalist teaching, 139:113
relations, 26:61
social consequences, 34:116-117
theandric activities of Christ, 24:160
- TROPES**
definition, 125:44
practice of troping, 125:44
- TRUCE OF GOD**
proclamation, 105:100
- TRUTH**
Christian fight against error, 102:83n
idealization leads to sterility, 14:57
Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
norm; the Church, 45:106
philosophies, 11:15
realism, 35:104
seeking, for its own sake, 14:56
- TUKE, WILLIAM**, 1732-1822
- PSYCHIATRY**, 93:13
- TURRECREMATA, JOHANNES DE**
(see TORQUEMADA, JUAN DE)
- TYE, CHRISTOPHER**, 16th century
church music, 125:121
- TYRE, COUNCIL OF**, 335
Constantine and, 89:22
- UEBERWEG, FRIEDRICH**, 1826-1871
Christian philosophy, 11:38-39
- ULRIC (monk, 11th century)**
divine office, 109:36
- UNCONSCIOUS, The**
collective, 93:24
Freud's work, 93:18
psychiatry and Christianity, 93:130
- UNDERDEVELOPED AREAS**
characteristics, 102:57
companions in poverty, 102:127
defined by material characteristics, 95:22
excuses for not helping, 132:117
gross national products, 132:83-85
illiteracy, 132:24-25
malnutrition, 132:17-18
population increase, 132:31
poverty, reasons for, 132:25-29
standards of living, 106:104
statistics, 132:9-10
threat to peace, 106:105
- UNDERSTANDING**
holiness and, 11:18

- UNITARIANISM**
Socinian founders, 24:69
- UNITED EVANGELICAL CHRISTIANS OF THE SEVENTH DAY**
sect, 139:68
- UNITED NATIONS**
channels of aid, 132:89-91
function, 106:24
General Assembly, 89:121
liberty, 89:120
Pius XII, 106:48-49
purpose (Charter), 106:55
values, 106:57-59
war threats, 95:96
weaknesses, 106:59-60
- UNITED STATES**
Constitution; natural law, 89:115
income, per capita, 132:11
- UNITY OF THE CHURCH**
becoming, state of, 95:38
communal life of the Trinity, 26:67
communion of saints, 26:116
Eucharist as sign and cause, 26:120-123
Greek attitude; middle ages, 89:19-20
orthodox theology, 26:39-40
theological virtues as cause, 26:132-133
- UNIVERSALISM**
Gospel background, 69:20
- UNIVERSE**
absurdity of the world, 130:35
accessibility to the mind, 14:132
age of, 11:73
ambiguity of the world, 130:119-123
aseity, 11:25
creation and science, 130:98
God and harmony in the, 130:102
Greek concept of, 14:87
of ideas, 35:107
imperfect, 130:121
knowledge of, 35:83-84
as mechanism, 14:72
rationality, 130:101
rationality (Einstein), 130:68
reflection on, 35:85
science and metaphysics, 35:81
scientific research; Pius XII, 14:12-14
values, 35:76
- UNIVERSITIES**
Belgium, 89:122
Benedictine schools, 105:93
Calvinism, 78:101
charity, 105:124
history
 ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 89:37
 medical instruction, 105:114
 papal relations, 89:54
- URBAN VI, POPE**, 1318-1389
(elected 1378)
election, 89:49
- URBAN VIII, POPE**, 1568-1644
(elected 1623)
Breviary reform, 109:48
papal elections, 89:85
- URBANIZATION**
modern problem, 102:24-25
- URSULINES**
foundation, 105:162
program for, 87:52
- URUNDI**
Catholic Church, 100:100
- USE AND RITE** (see RITES AND USES)
- USUARD** (d. ca. 875)
Martyrology, 109:60-61
- VALERIA MELANIA**, 383-439
charities, 105:70-71
- VALERY, PAUL**, 1871-1945
existentialism, 91:28
- VALLA, LORENZO**, 1405-1457
humanism, 78:50
- VALUE(S)**
absolute, 91:142-143
Christian humanism, 14:20
common good, 106:38-39
creation of, 35:129-134
definition, 102:35n
ethic of the good man, 56:24
human and religious, 102:37
human nature, 106:29n
ideology, 34:50
importance, 132:139-140
individual differences, 95:37
international ethics, 106:20
international order, 106:120-121
John XXIII on, 132:141
man's three basic values, 35:22-23
Marxism, 130:43, 44, 60
metaphysics, 35:117-134
modern world, 102:35-38
moral, genesis of, 35:121
natural and temporal, 106:122
road to God, 19:95
science and, 35:75-77
sociology and moral values, 35:128
submission of matter to mind, 14:15
- Teilhard de Chardin**, 14:19
transcendence of, 35:134
- VATICAN CITY**
Treaty of 1829, 89:104-105
- VATICAN COUNCIL**, 1869-1870
on creation, 19:63-67
existence of God, 19:24-25
- VATICAN COUNCIL**, 2d, 1962-
announcement by Pope John, 138:68
convocation, 138:128
importance, 102:16
preparatory commissions, 83:33
purpose, 83:38; 138:121ff
secretariats, 83:35
statistics, 83:35
- VAUDOIS** (see WALDENSES)

- VEILLON, M.
pathology, 57:124
- VENEZUELA
poverty, 132:10
- VENUS
goddess, 142:114-115, 132
- VESPERS
history, 109:35
organ music, 125:148
origin, 109:28
- VESTA
festivals, 142:112
goddess, 142:102
- VESTALS
Roman religion, 142:123-124
- VESTMENTS
Carthusian, 111:63
- VICAR
title of, 89:44
- VICAR APOSTOLIC
jurisdiction, 100:44
- VICAR-GENERAL
duties, 83:90-91
- VICARIATE APOSTOLIC
mission development, 100:43
- VICTORIA, TOMAS LUIS DE, 1548-1611
church music, 125:114-116
- VICTORINES
spirituality, 40:63-64
- VIETNAM
social advances, 100:74
- VIGIL
daily practice, 109:30
- VIGUIE, A.
communion of saints, 26:46
- VILLANOVANS
religion, 142:90
- VINCENT DE PAUL, SAINT, 1581-1660
charity, 105:158-168
example, 98:15
Hospital of the Charity, 105:158
role, 98:124
- VINCENT FERRER, SAINT,
1350 ca.-1419
canonization, 78:15
- VIOLENCE
Christian life, 69:48
resistance to, 105:103
- VIRGINITY
primacy, 87:22
- VIRTU (the word)
Renaissance spirit, 78:52
- VIRTUES
Christian life, 56:28
hierarchy, 25:87
- VIRTUES, THEOLOGICAL
communion with God, 26:132
unity of the Church, 26:132-133
- VISIONS
authenticity, 45:83n
- Delcambre on, 43:112
witchcraft, 43:113
- VISITATION, FEAST OF THE
Franciscan origin, 45:53
- VISITATION NUNS
apostolic Order, 87:54
- VITALISM
science and religion, 130:105
- VIVES, JUAN LUIS, 1492-1540
psychiatry, 93:12
- VOCATION
Christian, 87:14
environment and, 95:111
fulfillment and progress, 34:65
missionary Church, 102:151
threefold view, 87:96
- VOCATIONS
decreasing, 102:137n
- VOLCANUS (VULCAN)
god, 142:113
- VOLLAERTS, J. A. W., S. J.
chant rhythms, 125:38
- VOLTURNUS
god, 142:113
- VOLUSIANUS
on the Incarnation, 24:117
- VONIER, ANSCAR, O.S.B., Abbot,
1875-1938
Scholastic philosophy, 24:87
- VOWS
ancient Roman religion, 142:121-122
freedom and, 25:90
Provida mater Ecclesia, 87:79
systematization; history, 87:29
- WALDENSES
Gospels and, 69:107
- WAR
abstract and concrete, 95:83-84
aggressive, 106:78
of annihilation, 95:87-90
Augustine on, 105:102
Christian love and, 69:48
Church's modern role, 89:109
Code of Malines, 106:82
"cold war," 95:85
"conflict" and, 95:84-85
a consequence, 95:79-83
defensive, 95:81; 106:78-79
defensive (Pius XII), 95:93
Gospel teaching, 69:38
hostages, 106:81
international cooperation, 95:78
international disputes, 106:88-89
just war
A.B.C. warfare, 106:92
conditions, 106:79-80
disappearing? 106:90-91
victor in, 106:83-85
modern
a crime, 95:92

- moral problems**, 106:85-102
total war, 106:86
modern period
 inconceivable, 95:13
non-belligerents, 106:80-81
non-violence, 106:89-90
occupying powers, 106:82-83
open cities, 106:81
poison gases, 95:88
possibility today, 95:85-87
prevention, 95:89
prisoners, 106:80
psychological warfare, 106:95-99
religious aspects, 91:140-141
threat recedes, 95:96
torture, use of, 106:93-94
total, 95:95
traditional ethics, 106:76-78
victor in unjust war, 106:85
- WARD, BARBARA**
 economic assistance in India, 132:93
 on Western responsibility, 132:154-155
- WARD, MARY**, 1585-1645
 innovations, 87:54
- WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY**
 works, 139:81
- WATTSON, PAUL**
(see **PAUL JAMES FRANCIS, S. A.**, 1863-1940)
- WEAKLAND, REMBERT**, O.S.B., 1927-
 Ambrosian chant, 125:49
- WEALTH**
 common good, international, 106:38
 distribution of
 inequalities, 132:120-121
 Gospel teaching, 69:38
 person and society, 34:15
 Pius XII, 106:39n
- WEIL, SIMONE**, 1909-1943
 the devil and the social, 43:119
- WEISSENBERG, JOSEPH**, 1855-1941
 sectarian, 139:71
- WELLESZ, EGON**, 1885-
 Byzantine music, 125:55
- WESTERN CIVILIZATION**
(see **CIVILIZATION: Occidental**)
- WEYER, JOHANN**, 1515-1588
 psychiatry, 93:11-12
- WHITE, VICTOR**, O.P.
 grace and neuroses, 93:127
 Jung's psychology, 93:25
- WHITE FATHERS**
 mission statistics, 100:32-33
- WIDENFELD, ADAM**
 Mariology, 45:74
- WIENER, NORBERT**, 1894-
 cybernetics, definition, 131:14
 man and machine, 131:122
- WILLAERT, ADRIAN**, 16th century
 church music, 125:103, 125
- WILLIAM III**, King of England, 1650-1702
 penal laws, 89:67
- WILLIAM of NEWBURGH** (d. ca. 1199)
 on the Canticle, 45:46
- WILLIAM, of SAINT THIERRY**,
 1066 ca. -1148?
 Epistle to the Brethren of Mont Dieu, 40:58
- spirituality, 40:57-61
works, 40:57
- WILLIAM of Ware**, fl. 1267-1300
 the Immaculate Conception, 45:49
- WIRZ, JOHANN JAKOB**, 1778-1858
 sectarian, 139:115
- WISDOM**
 atheism and, 91:15
 Augustine on, 98:43-44
 creation, the, 19:72-73
 creative power, 19:47
- WISDOM, BOOK OF**
 God the Creator, 19:47
- WISEMAN, NICHOLAS PATRICK STEPHEN**, Cardinal, 1802-1865
 church and state, 89:72
- WITCHCRAFT**
 apparitions, 43:111
 diabolic possession and, 43:108-114
 inverted mysticism, 43:109
 Sprenger and Kramer on, 93:11
- WITNESS BEARING**
 Christian values, 102:36
- WITNESSES**
 prudence; good faith, 57:97
 qualities, 57:93-94
- WITT, FRANZ XAVIER**, 1834-1888
 church music, 125:139
- WITZEL, GEORG**, 1501-1573
 charity; the Reformers, 105:139
- WOLSEY, THOMAS**, Cardinal, 1475?-1530
 election, 89:56
- WOMAN**
 Africa
 missions, 100:67
 Christ and, 24:135
 Jewish ethics, 73:77
 Luke's Gospel, 67:75
- WONDER**
 metaphysics, 35:26-28
- WOODFORD, WILLIAM**, O.F.M.,
 14th century
 development of secular institutes, 87:26
- WORK**
 asceticism, 91:115
 Christian law, 14:32-39
 creation and (Marxism), 91:31
 developing the modern world, 132:26
 Greco-Latin antiquity, 14:132
 Greek philosophy, 14:67
 Hegel and Marxism, 91:68
 Jews, 14:133
 Marxism, 91:66-67

- WORK**—continued
modern civilization, 91:115-116
parables of Christ, 14:35
Paul's teaching, 105:42-43
progress of techniques, 14:48
providence, 14:133
religious practice and, 14:36
secularization, 91:116
values, 102:38
village artisan: Christ, 14:33
- WORKS OF MERCY**
charity not exhausted by, 105:126
- WORKS OF MERCY, CORPORAL**
necessity, 105:75
- WORLD**
aesthetic emotion, 19:15
becoming, 19:114
changing, 95:7
Christian life and, 56:119-133
epiphany of God, 19:7
as eternal, 19:112-113
everlasting, 11:72
Gospel teaching, 69:50
Gospel usage, 69:65
Gospels and, 69:82
illusion, 11:65
meaning, 19:105
message; sign, 19:85
sign and reality, 19:80
understanding, 19:89
value, 19:83
- WORLD COUNCIL OF CHURCHES**
authority, 138:35
Central Committee, 138:36
Eastern Orthodox churches, 138:57-58
New Delhi Assembly (1961),
138:126-127
Orthodox participation, 135:130
presidents, 138:35
union of churches, 138:35
- WORLD WAR, 1914-1918**
pope and Central Powers, 89:99
- WYLKYNSON, ROBERT, 15th century**
church music, 125:77
- XENODOCHIUM**
early Church, 105:52
hostelries, 105:64
- XENOPHANES, 580-485**
Greek religion, 142:45
- XENOPHON, ca. 430-ca. 355 B.C.**
social thought, 105:10
- XIMENEZ DE CISNEROS, FRANCISCO,**
Cardinal, 1436?-1517
counter-reformation, 78:138
Renaissance times, 78:54
- YABNE**
Judaic school, 73:34
- YAHWEH**
creator, 19:35
power, 19:82-83
transcendence of God, 73:55
- YOUNG, BRIGHAM, 1801-1877**
Mormonism, 139:44ff
- YOUTH**
(see also ADOLESCENCE)
bishops and, 83:78
conscience and sin, 56:102
religious crossroads, 102:71
religious duties; adolescence, 93:110
secular movements, 102:76
- ZACCARIA, ANTHONY MARY**
(see ANTHONY ZACCARIA, SAINT)
- ZACCHIAS, PAUL**
on cures, 57:87
- ZACHARY, SAINT, POPE (d. 752,**
elected 741)
charities, 105:95
- ZAGNONI, PUDENZIANA, 1583-1650**
stigmatic, 57:26
- ZEALOTS**
sect, 69:14
- ZENO, of Citium**
stoicism, 142:78
- ZEUS**
Hesiod, 142:43
Jupiter and, 142:109
king of gods, 142:22-23
names, 142:19
syncretism, 142:81
- ZIPOLI, DOMENICO, 1688-1776**
church music, 125:150
- ZWINGLI, ULRICH, 1484-1531**
biblical interpretation, 78:70
break with the Church, 78:70
death of, 78:72
doctrines, 78:71
marriage, 78:70
Reformation, 78:69-73; 138:21
reformers, 78:83
sacramental quarrel, 78:72

About
HENRI DANIEL-ROPS

Editor-in-Chief of the
Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism

HENRI DANIEL-ROPS was born Henri Jules Charles Petiot, January 19, 1901, at Épinal (Vosges), France. He majored simultaneously in law, geography and history at the University of Grenoble, winning the equivalent of a Master's degree in each subject and gaining his doctorate from the University of Lyons before he was twenty-one. He subsequently taught history and from 1930 until he retired from teaching in 1945, he was a professor at Neuilly. He adopted the *nom de plume* of Daniel-Rops for his first book —a volume of essays published in 1926. His more than seventy books include twenty novels, and the other writings are historical studies, works in the arts and sciences, poetry, and children's books. His writings have brought him many honors, including election to the Académie Française in 1955, the youngest member at the time. Other honors include Commander of the Order of Saint Gregory the Great in 1949 conferred by Pope Pius XII, and the Grand Cross of that order conferred by Pope John XXIII; Grand Officer of the Order of Christ (Portugal); Knight of the Legion of Honor; winner of the *Académie Française Grand Prix de la Littérature* as well as its *Prix Paul Flat* and *Prix Alfred Née*. He holds honorary degrees from many institutions of higher learning including the *Université de Montréal*, Montreal, Canada. He is a regular contributor to scholarly journals, as well as the editor of four series of books, including *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism* (which includes his *What is the Bible?*). He contributes to various newspapers, edits a popular monthly, *Ecclesia*, and also publishes an intellectual quarterly.

About
LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD
English Supervising Editor

LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD is in charge of supervising the entire translation into English of *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism*. He has been a school master at Edmund's College, Ware, England, and *College Champittet* in Lausanne, Switzerland.

In this series, he is the author of *The Mass in the West* (volume 111) and *The Liturgical Books* (volume 109). He has translated *History of the Mass* (volume 110), *What is a Priest* (volume 53) and *The Spirit of Worship* (volume 108). He is presently writing an original volume for the series entitled *Spiritual Writers in the Modern Period* (volume 42).

He is the author of many books, including *Guide to the Use of the Roman Breviary*, *The English Carmelites*, *Portrait of a Parish Priest*, and *Charles de Foucauld—Desert Apostle*. He lives in Somerset, England.

About

BROTHER CELESTINE LUKE, F.S.C., S.T.D.

American Consulting Editor and Chief of Consultants

A NATIVE OF Albany, N. Y., Brother Luke graduated from Christian Brothers Academy in Albany and received a B.A. from Catholic University of America in 1945, graduating *summa cum laude*. Continuing his studies at Catholic University, he obtained an M.A. in Greek and Latin in 1949, a licentiate in sacred theology in 1953 and a doctorate in the same field in 1955.

He held teaching positions at LaSalle Academy in New York City and at De LaSalle College in Washington, D. C. He joined the faculty of Manhattan College in New York City in 1955. He is currently Head of the Department of Theology there.

A Phi Beta Kappa member, he is treasurer of the Catholic Theological Society of America. He is also a member of the American Association of University Professors, the Mariological Society, the Catholic Biblical Association, and was formerly Treasurer of the Society of Catholic College Teachers of Sacred Doctrine.

In addition to being American Theological Consultant to Hawthorn Books for *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism*, he is a frequent contributor to theological and educational journals and has written college course outlines in fundamental and dogmatic theology, historical Christology, and Christian marriage.

About
JOSEPH W. SPRUG
Editor of the Index

JOSEPH SPRUG, who received his degrees in Library Science and Philosophy from The Catholic University of America, has had wide experience in preparing indexes for historical, religious, and periodical works. Some of his larger publications include the volumes of *The Catholic Periodical Index* which he began editing in 1952, a ten-year index to *The Priest*, a fifteen-year index to the *American Ecclesiastical Review*, a thirty-year index to *Orate-Fratres/Worship*, a complete index to G. K. Chesterton and an index to the first fifty years of *The Catholic Mind*. Mr. Sprug has held administrative positions with The Catholic University of America Library, The Catholic Library Association, Fresno County Library and Saint Vincent College Library. His most recent appointment has been as the Director of Loretto Heights College Library in Denver, Colorado.



The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism

*The number of each volume indicates its place in
the over-all series and not the order of publication.*

Part One: Knowledge and Faith

1. What Does Man Know?
2. Is Theology a Science?
3. The Meaning of Tradition
4. What is Dogma?
5. Do Dogmas Change?
6. What is Faith?
7. God's Word to Man
8. Myth or Mystery?
9. What is a Miracle?
10. Is There a Christian Philosophy?
11. The Origins of Christian Philosophy
12. Medieval Christian Philosophy
13. The Basis of Belief
14. Christianity and Science
15. The God of Reason

Part Two: The Basic Truths

16. The Worship of God
17. What is the Trinity?
18. The Holy Spirit
19. The Creation
20. The Problem of Evil
21. Who is the Devil?
22. Freedom and Providence
23. The Theology of Grace
24. What is the Incarnation?
25. What is Redemption?
26. The Communion of Saints
27. Faith, Hope and Charity
28. Life After Death

Part Three: The Nature of Man

29. The Origins of Man
30. Evolution
31. What is Man?
32. What is Life?
33. Personal Responsibility
34. Man in His Environment
35. Man and Metaphysics
36. Psychical Phenomena

Part Four: The Means of Redemption

37. Prayer
38. The Nature of Mysticism
39. Spiritual Writers of the Early Church
40. Spiritual Writers of the Middle Ages
41. Post-Reformation Spirituality
42. Spiritual Writers in Modern Times
43. True and False Possession
44. Mary The Mother of God
45. The Devotion to Our Lady
46. What is a Saint?
47. What is an Angel?

Part Five: The Life of Faith

48. What is the Church?
49. What is a Sacrament?
50. Christian Initiation
51. Penance and Absolution
52. What is the Eucharist?
53. What is a Priest?
54. Christian Marriage
55. Death and the Christian
56. What is Christian Life?
57. The Enigma of the Stigmata
58. Christian Ethics
59. Christianity and Money

Part Six: The Word of God

60. What is the Bible?
61. The Promised Land
62. Biblical Archaeology
63. Biblical Criticism
64. God's People in the Bible
65. The Religion of Israel
66. The Prophets
67. The Sources for the Life of Christ
68. The Life of Our Lord
69. What is the Gospel?
70. St. Paul and His Message
71. The Old Testament Apocrypha
72. The New Testament Apocrypha
73. Judaism

TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM

Part Seven: The History of The Church

- 74. Christian Beginnings
- 75. The Dawn of the Middle Ages
- 76. The Early Middle Ages
- 77. The Later Middle Ages
- 78. The Revolt against the Church
- 79. The Age of Absolutism

Part Eight: The Organization of the Church

- 80. What is Canon Law?
- 81. The Papacy
- 82. The Ecumenical Councils
- 83. What is a Bishop?
- 84. What is a Cardinal?
- 85. Religious Orders of Men
- 86. Religious Orders of Women
- 87. Secular Institutes
- 88. The Catholic Spirit

Part Nine: The Church and the Modern World

- 89. Church and State
- 90. Christianity and Economics
- 91. Atheism
- 92. Catholicism in English-Speaking Lands
- 93. Psychiatry and the Christian
- 94. Technology and Religion
- 95. The Christian and World Integration
- 96. Christianity and Communism
- 97. Christianity and Colonialism
- 98. Holiness in Action
- 99. History of the Missions
- 100. Missions in the World Today
- 101. The Contribution of German Catholicism
- 102. The Church's Mission in the World
- 103. The Church and Sex
- 104. Catholicism and the Labor Movement
- 105. Christian Charity in Action
- 106. International Morality
- 107. Why We Believe

Part Ten: The Worship of the Church

- 108. The Spirit of Worship
- 109. The Liturgical Books
- 110. History of the Mass
- 111. The Mass in the West
- 112. Eastern Liturgies
- 113. The Christian Calendar
- 114. Vestments and Church Furniture
- 115. The Liturgical Movement

Part Eleven: Catholicism and Literature

- 116. Sacred Languages
- 117. Contemporary Christian Writers
- 118. Christian Poetry
- 119. Modern Christian Literature

Part Twelve: Catholicism and the Arts

- 120. Church Building
- 121. Early Christian Art
- 122. The Christian Meaning of Art
- 123. Modern Christian Art
- 124. Christian Theatre
- 125. Christian Music
- 126. Christianity and Linguistics

Part Thirteen: Catholicism and Science

- 127. Cosmology and Christianity
- 128. Nuclear Physics in Peace and War
- 129. Medicine and Morals
- 130. Science and Religion
- 131. Cybernetics
- 132. World Poverty and the Christian
- 133. Towards a Theology of Science
- 134. Man's Intervention in Nature

Part Fourteen: Outside the Church

- 135. The Spirit of Eastern Orthodoxy
- 136. Heresies and Heretics
- 137. Protestantism
- 138. Christian Unity
- 139. Christian Sects

Part Fifteen: Non-Christian Beliefs

- 140. Primitive and Prehistoric Religions
- 141. Religions of the Ancient East
- 142. Greek and Roman Religion
- 143. Mohammedanism
- 144. Hinduism
- 145. Buddhism
- 146. Christianity and Other Religions

Part Sixteen: General and Supplementary Volumes

- 147. Christian Sociology
- 148. Law and Morals
- 149. Why I am a Christian
- 150. Index

Titles are subject to change.

THE NEXT TWENTY-FOUR VOLUMES IN ORDER OF PUBLICATION

**THE CONTRIBUTION OF
GERMAN CATHOLICISM**
by Alexander Dru. No. 101.

WHAT IS A SACRAMENT?
by Bernard Piault. No. 49.

PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY
by Monica Lawlor. No. 33.

**CONTEMPORARY CHRISTIAN
WRITERS**
by Joseph R. Foster. No. 117.

CHRISTIAN ETHICS
by D. J. B. Hawkins. No. 58.

THE AGE OF ABSOLUTISM
by Maurice Braure. No. 79.

TECHNOLOGY AND RELIGION
by Henri Queffelec. No. 94.

**CATHOLICISM IN ENGLISH-
SPEAKING LANDS**
by M. P. Carthy, O.S.U. No. 92.

**CHRISTIANITY AND OTHER
RELIGIONS**
by R. C. Zaehner. No. 146.

THE LITURGICAL MOVEMENT
by Two Sacerdotal Communities. No. 115.

**THE OLD TESTAMENT
APOCRYPHA**
by Catherine Dimier. No. 71.

**CHRISTIANITY AND
COLONIALISM**
by R. C. Delavignette. No. 97.

WHAT IS DOGMA?
by Charles Journet. No. 4.

WHAT IS A CARDINAL
by P. C. Van Lierde & A. Giraud.
No. 84.

THE MEANING OF TRADITION
by Yves Congar. No. 3.

RELIGIOUS ORDERS OF WOMEN
by S. Cita-Malard. No. 86.

**PRIMITIVE AND PREHISTORIC
RELIGIONS**
by F. Bergounioux & J. Goetz.
No. 140.

LAW AND MORALS
by N. St. John-Stevas. No. 148.

**TOWARDS A THEOLOGY
OF SCIENCE**
by L. Bright. No. 133.

**SPIRITUAL WRITERS IN
MODERN TIMES**
by Lancelot Sheppard. No. 42.

CHRISTIAN POETRY
by Elizabeth Jennings. No. 118.

MODERN CHRISTIAN ART
by W. Wilson. No. 123.

PRAYER
by Jean Daujat. No. 37.

THE NATURE OF MYSTICISM
by Y. Gobry. No. 38.



*Awarded the Thomas More Association Medal
for the most distinguished contribution
to Catholic publishing in 1958*

ACCLAIMED as the greatest source of Catholic knowledge ever assembled, THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM contains everything anyone would want to know on any subject involving Catholicism. Under the scholarly direction of the distinguished French Academician, Henri Daniel-Rops, the leading Catholic authorities of our time are producing 150 volumes comprising the unique monument to Catholic scholarship and faith that is THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM. The series is divided into sixteen sub-series on such general topics as belief, faith, the nature of man, the Bible, etc. Each volume covers a specific subject under these headings, and is complete in itself with its own bibliography and scholarly annotations.

Subscription Plan: Individual volumes in the series sell for \$3.50 each. A minimum saving of \$150.00 may be made under the two-books-a-month subscription plan, by subscribing in advance. Each volume may then be purchased at the rate of \$2.50—or \$5 a month for each two volumes. Because the series is being published over a period of 75 months, the publishers cannot guarantee that printing and paper cost increases will not force them to raise the price of future volumes. *However, subscribers on the standing order plan will always receive a discount of at least 15%.*

Pre-Payment Savings Plan: An additional discount of \$25 is allowed for full series payment of \$350 in advance, making a total saving of \$175.00. And, naturally, payment in full avoids the risk of being affected by any future cost increases.

INDEX: This interim index of volumes sixty-nine through one hundred and eight, issued in the series covers nearly 10,000 separate entries, conveniently arranged and cross-indexed for quick, easy reference. You may obtain your copy of the index for two dollars from the source through which you subscribed to the Encyclopedia. Further indexes will follow as the series progresses.

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY



111 557

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY

